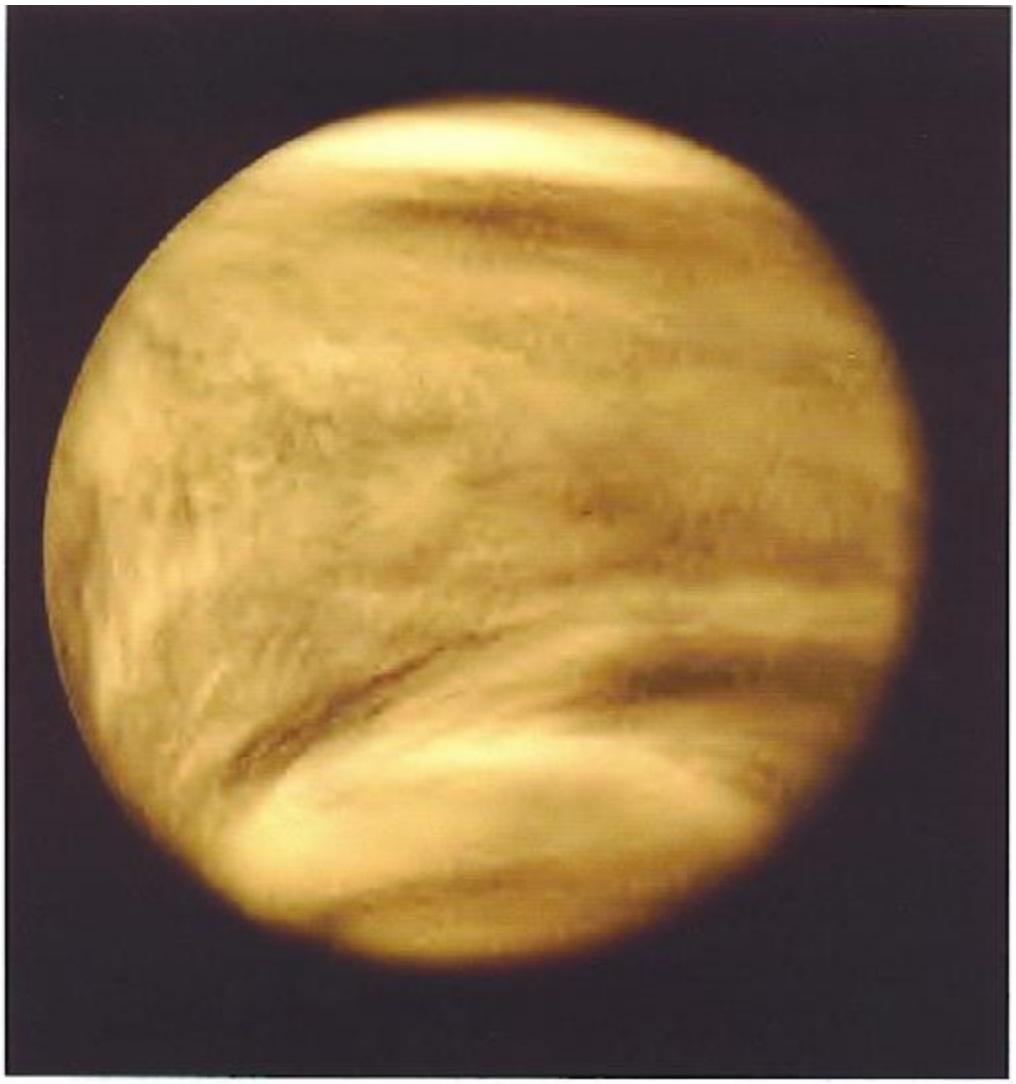
UFO Contact From Planet VENUS

We Are Not Alone



Edward James – Wendelle Stevens

ISBN 0-934296-55-6

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET VENUS

By

Edward James – Wendelle Stevens

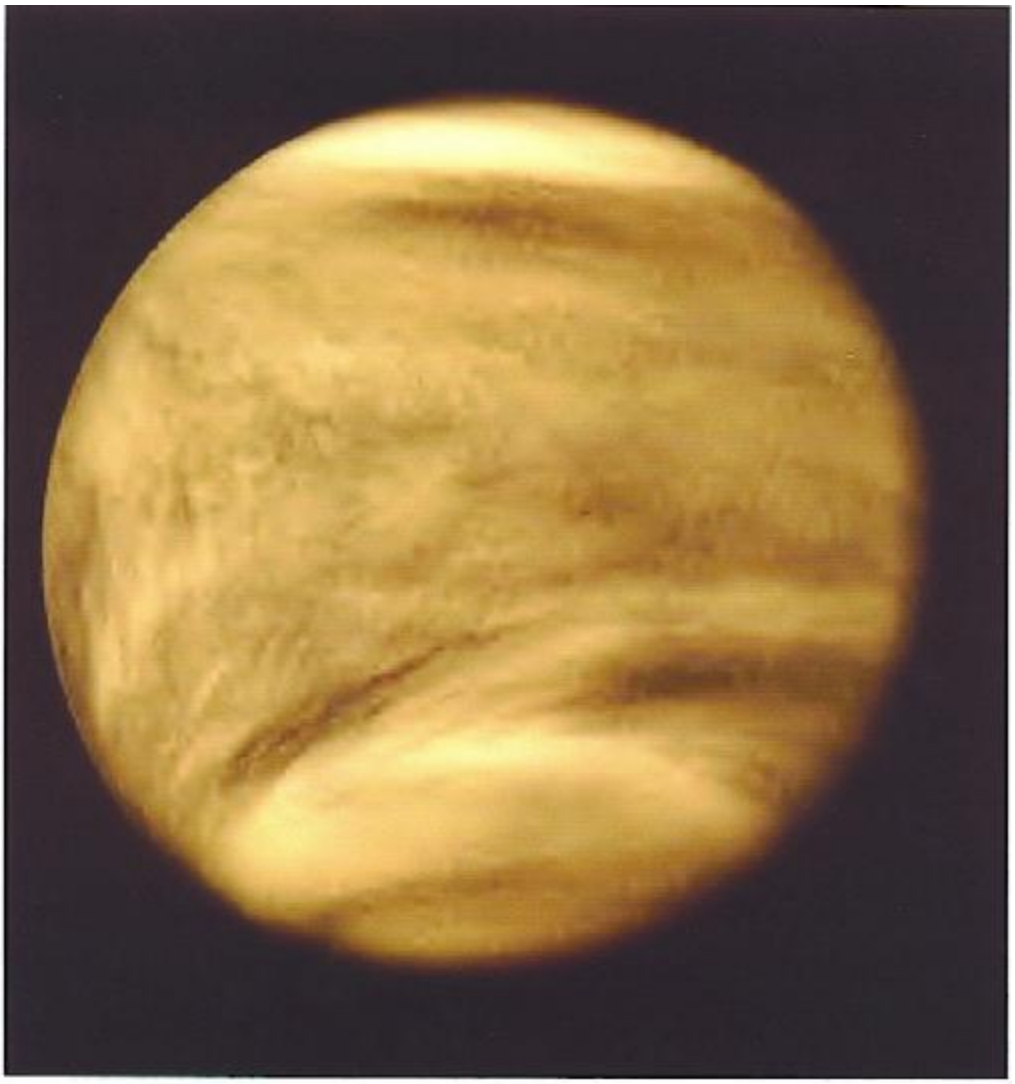
COPYRIGHT

This material is all copyrighted. No part of it may now be reproduced without the express permission of the copyright holders. Copyright by Edward James and UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES, P. O. Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85731, U. S. A.

Originally published in Electronic Book format in the United States of America in November 2004

ISBN 0-934296-55-6

VENUS AS SEEN THROUGH EARTH EYES

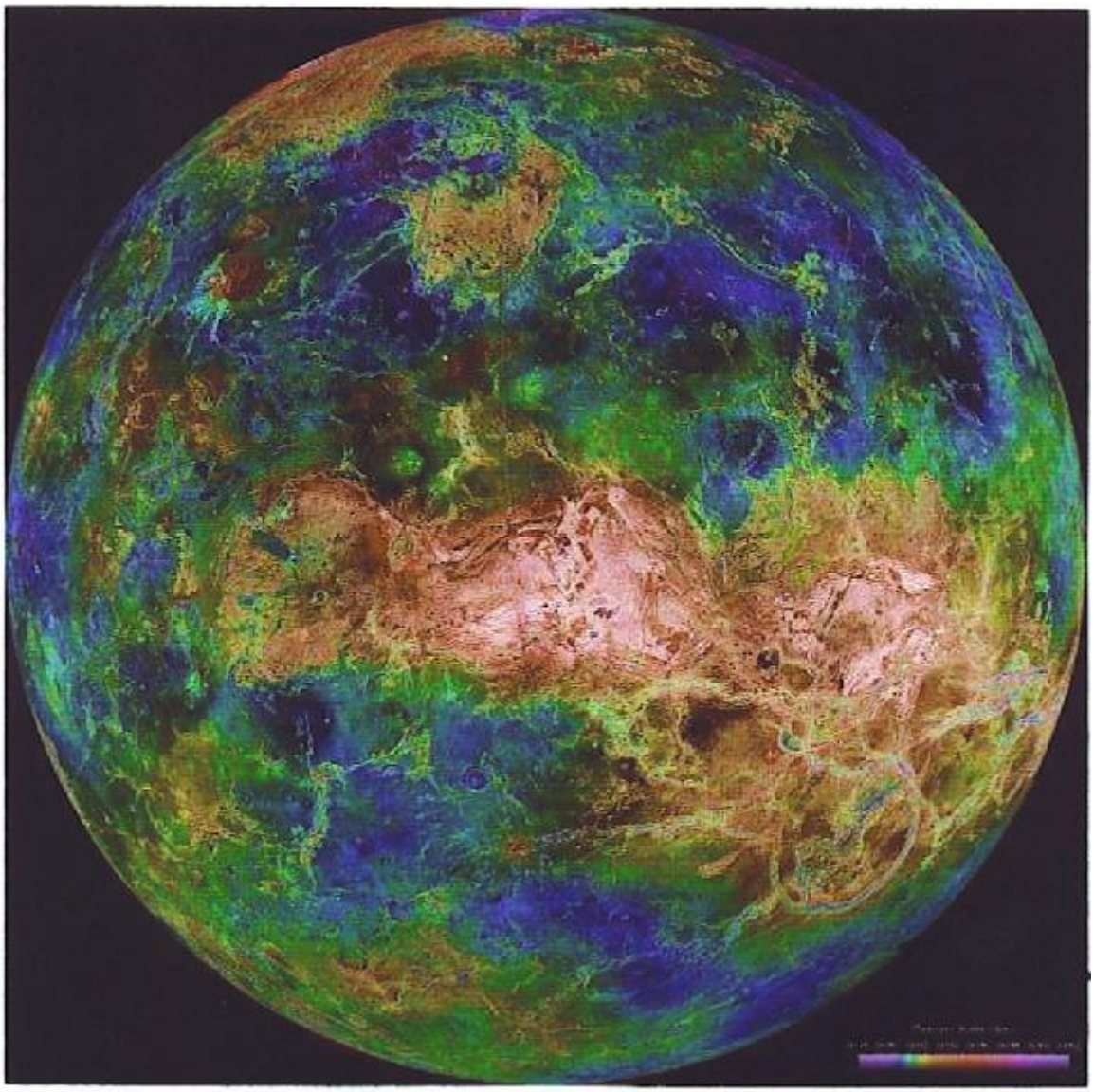


This is Venus as seen from Earth with Earthsight, which is the visual vibrational spectrum with which we visually perceive all that we see. This is NOT the vibrational spectrum in which the life wave on Venus exists.

VENUS THROUGH EARTH EYES BELOW CLOUDS

This is Venus as it would appear in Earthsight, if it would be seen below the clouds. This is NOT what one would see if perceived through Venusian eyes in their own vibrational spectrum of vision.

VENUS AS SEEN THROUGH VENUSIAN EYES AT THE VIBRATIONAL SPECTRUM WHERE THEY LIVE



This is Venus as it might be seen through Venusian eyes at their vibrational spectrum in which they live – something like our astral in vibrational spectrum of being. This was created by simulating artificially the precipitation the water vapor suspended in the dense clouds to the surface creating the “seas” and land formations.

PREFACE

Edward James (Pen Name) in the prime of his life, when he is rationalizing his many years of Alien Extraterrestrial Contact, and the extensive philosophy imparted, and the exhaustive and instructional research he has been directed to, finds it has all come together in his consciousness to form the concepts and narrative report of the great adventure of his life as he relates it in this book.

I find this a most important, consciously erudite and revealing summary of what I see as a general summarization of the philosophy of many of the extensive alien extraterrestrial contacts I have written about in the past fifty years. See my 40 plus books on this subject.

Mr. James kept careful notes and went to great pains to verify whatever new information his visitor imparted to him, including extensive research into all the religions of the world and their origins. Some of the ideas were so exotic that he had trouble believing them himself until he actually found the proof where his visitor indicated he would.

When he was once told by his visitor that they had carried away a Battleship, he clearly did not believe that, until we found the record of that battleship actually disappearing, on midcourse, in the Atlantic at the time indicated. It was a British battleship on Lend-Lease to Brazil for use in World War II, and was being returned to Britain after the war as too expensive for Brazil to operate in peacetime. It was being towed by two Ocean Going Tugboats, one in front and one in the rear. The three sailed into a dense green fog and the 10" hawsers (tow Ropes) went slack in mid-course, and when the fog cleared the battleship was gone. The giant hawsers had bee cleanly cut instantly, as though with a giant scissors. The battleship was never found.

Many unbelievable things like this occurred in this case.

In his first communication to me in a letter dated 3 March 1981, he gave me some details of his experience as follows:

"Briefly, it involves my meeting and subsequent association with a being (a man) from another world (planet), another level of existence quite different from our own. This happened in February of 1962, when I was a high school student living in Miami, Florida."

"During the latter part of 1961 I had begun to notice strange, unexplainable saucer-shaped objects in the sky. I clearly observed them both day and night and constantly wondered about them."

"Soon after these sightings I had my extraordinary encounter with a highly evolved being. It was a physical, face to face encounter. We had an average of three to five impromptu meetings a month , during which I would ask many questions and he would try his best to answer in terms that I could understand. I managed to record many notes at our 40 some-odd meetings which lasted nearly a year."

"I learned many enlightening facts concerning many different subjects: People of other worlds and levels of existence, both physical and nonphysical, which we are not aware of. How spaceships operate and why they are coming to Earth; How the space people perceive God, Creation, and religion, what happens after we die, where we came from and why we are here. Earth's past civilizations, and enigmas such as the pyramids and the Bermuda Triangle, the origin of the Universe, and psychic phenomena, just to name a few. At one time I actually observed his ship up close."

"I will include one very interesting revelation. I was told that time, as we know it, in actuality, simply does not exist. The past, the future, as well as the present, exist simultaneously, all at once. At our level of development (evolution) we naturally perceive time as a straight line, lineal progression, because we are not yet emotionally ready, or conditioned, to 'Peek' into other realities or dimensions, even though we are biologically equipped to do so. As a general rule, our 'inner' doors to such experiences have been slammed shut as a result of our educational, spiritual, and emotional upbringing, which began at birth. We have literally so much to 'unlearn'."

"During the past 19 years, I have kept this incredible experience, along with my notes, strictly to myself. I did this because at the time I had no proof to offer (I was not given any), and I felt rather uncomfortable attempting to discuss it with anyone outside of a couple of very close friends, and I did not feel like being called a crackpot."

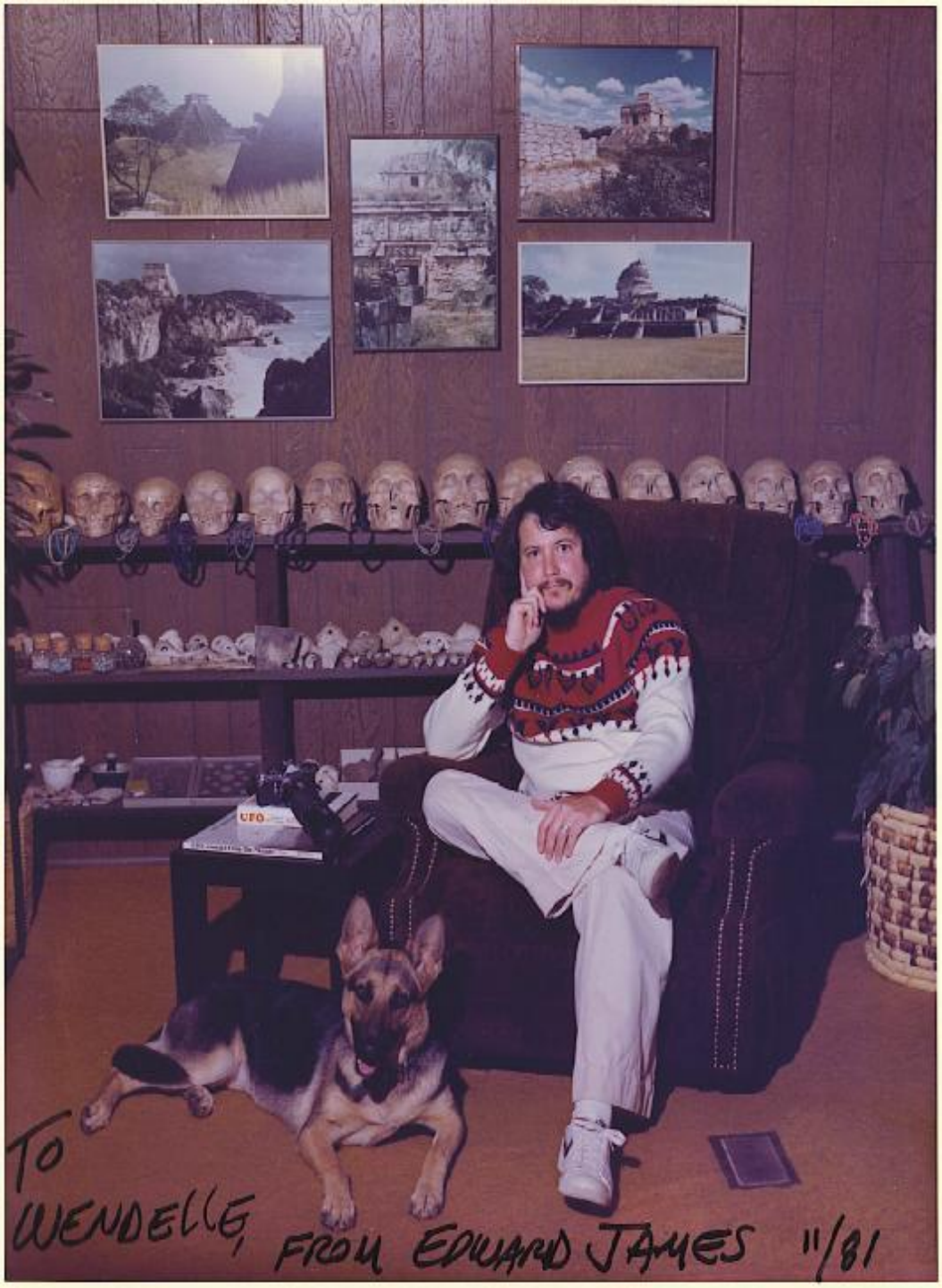
"In July 0f 1978, I somehow became aware of a compelling desire to dig out my old notes, review them, and begin to write about my previous experiences. Ironically, soon after I had started writing I began to spot flying objects in the sky on many occasions. In addition, the information that I recorded when I was a teenager began

to take on new and deeper meaning. It was becoming clearer and more understandable than it had been years earlier."

"In November 1979, much to my surprise, I inadvertently photographed a spaceship. I did not notice the object when I took the exposure, for I was making a picture of a rural landscape with a large tree in the foreground. The unusual image was apparent on the negative when I developed the film."

The next letter, dated 18 March included a provisional Contents page outlining the divisions of the manuscript and the first two chapters, as follows. Needless to say I was very interested in this report because of the new confirmation of much of the phenomena that was being reported elsewhere in other more popular cases.

EDWARD JAMES AT HOME IN VIRGINIA



This is Edward James (Pseudonym) at his home in Virginia.

SCENIC POSTCARD PHOTO BY ED JAMES

The above picture postcard photograph was made by Edward James.

Edward James made his living by creating and selling scenic picture postcards, doing most of the photography and developing himself, and turning his pictures into graphically beautiful picture postcards.

Typical of his modesty, he offered this picture postcard on his display racks with hundreds of other postcards, with no more explanation than the general scenic location where the photograph was made.

However, anyone with the slightest exposure to the UFO phenomenon can see the distinctly identifiable shape and form of the "cloud" in the upper right side here.

CONTENTS

PREFACE
7 – 9

Edward James	10
Scenic Postcard	11
FOREWORD	13
INTRODUCTION	14 – 28
VENUS PEOPLE	29 - 45
VENUS CRAFT	46 - 61
GOD, CREATION AND THE SPACE PEOPLE	62 - 73
COLONIZATION OF EARTH	74 - 112
BATTLESHIP CARRIED AWAY	113 – 120
THE BIBLE AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS	121 - 145
THE VENUSIANS AND ADAMSKI	146 - 154
THE CORAL CASTLE ENIGMA	155 - 170
EARTH CHRONOLOGY	171 - 180
QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS	181 - 198
WILL THERE BE WORLD FAMINE?	199 - 203
ENERGY	204 - 206
THE GREAT PYRAMID OF GIZA	207 - 208
WHERE DID THE ATLANTEANS COME FROM?	209 - 210
ON THE ATLANTEANS	211 - 214
ON LEMURIA	215
END OF CONTACTS	216

FOREWORD

I am writing this book for two reasons: First, to give the reader an insight into the phenomenon commonly referred to as UFOs, flying saucers and extraterrestrial aliens; and second, to convey a stern warning to the people of Earth from our more highly evolved brothers and sisters who come to us from other worlds.

I hope that my readers will accept the following extraordinary story with an open mind and heart, and cast aside their prejudices and preconceived notions in order o allow their inner-conscience to be their guide.

It should be evident to the people of Earth that the active pursuit of knowledge and wisdom, and the mutual exchange of ideas, give the life experience its true meaning and purpose.

INTRODUCTION

It is widely accepted that we are living in a world that has recently come of age, a world of scientific breakthroughs, super-geared industries and space exploration, a world that is rapidly climbing to the pinnacle of human accomplishment.

Alas, how little is truly known. Our knowledge and concept of our universe is but a modest fraction of what there really is to know. In fact, a great deal of what we think we know is strictly provisional, not necessarily true, but true within our present limitations of knowledge and scope of understanding.

I would venture to say that the majority of people in this world do not know who they really are, where they came from, why they are here or where they are going. My, what confusion exists in our great "pinnacle of accomplishment".

The enormous number of books and articles written by UFO researchers and documentors, by people who have seen UFOs and by contactees on the subject of extra-terrestrial visitation, attests to the importance the subject has attained among the concerned people of these times.

My experience in meeting a man from another world happened 42 years ago on February 7, 1962, when I was 17 years old. I was a high school student in Miami, Florida when I came face to face with an extraordinary man from a much more highly evolved world than ours. Our association lasted nearly a full year and consisted of over 40 meetings. The entire experience took place in and around the city of Miami.

In relating the following account of my unusual experience, I find it extremely difficult at times to describe in mere words the value and meaning of the important information that I received from this benevolent being. The enlightening things I learned from him have completely changed my way of thinking and my perspective outlook on life.

This is my first attempt to write about my contact because I felt it necessary to wait a considerable length of time before such an undertaking. As I have grown older the information that I received

has taken on much more meaning, and I understand it more clearly now than I did as that earlier period in my life.

As a curious teenager I had always strongly believed that there must be life on come of the other planets in the universe besides our own. My inquisitiveness could go no further than just that, until my first observation of extra-terrestrial space craft.

One day in the Spring of 1961 I was amazed to see a grouping of several shiny disc-shaped objects racing across the sky ata high altitude and a very high rate of speed. As they sped through the clear blue sky, with the sun reflecting off them, they dazzled as they disappeared beyond the horizon.

I could hardly believe my eyes! I knew that airplanes could not fly quite like these silvery objects did. It was this first actual observation that started anew inside me a burning desire to somehow find out exactly what I had seen. From that moment on I became aware, as I had always believed, of the existence of some form of intelligent life out there. I frequently found myself looking up at the sky in anticipation of another sighting.

Several months later I was intently gazing at the moonlit summer sky when, much to my surprise, I distinctly saw a black cigar shaped object cross directly in front of the big full moon. This second sighting lasted only a split second, but it was there and I really did see it. This incident added fuel to the fire, and now I felt irresistibly driven to learn more about UFOs. I did not know what to do, where to go, or whom to talk with concerning my strange sightings. After giving it much thought I decided that I could not tell my friends about what I had seen because they would surely laugh at me and accuse me of making up fantastic stories. Once I briefly related some details of my sightings to my science teacher. He ridiculed me and mumbled something about the fact that extra-terrestrial life “as we know it” had not yet been detected by the scientific community and that I had probably just seen reflections of some nature or a balloon. I resigned myself to the fact that I had better keep these unusual happenings to myself.

MY FIRST MEETING

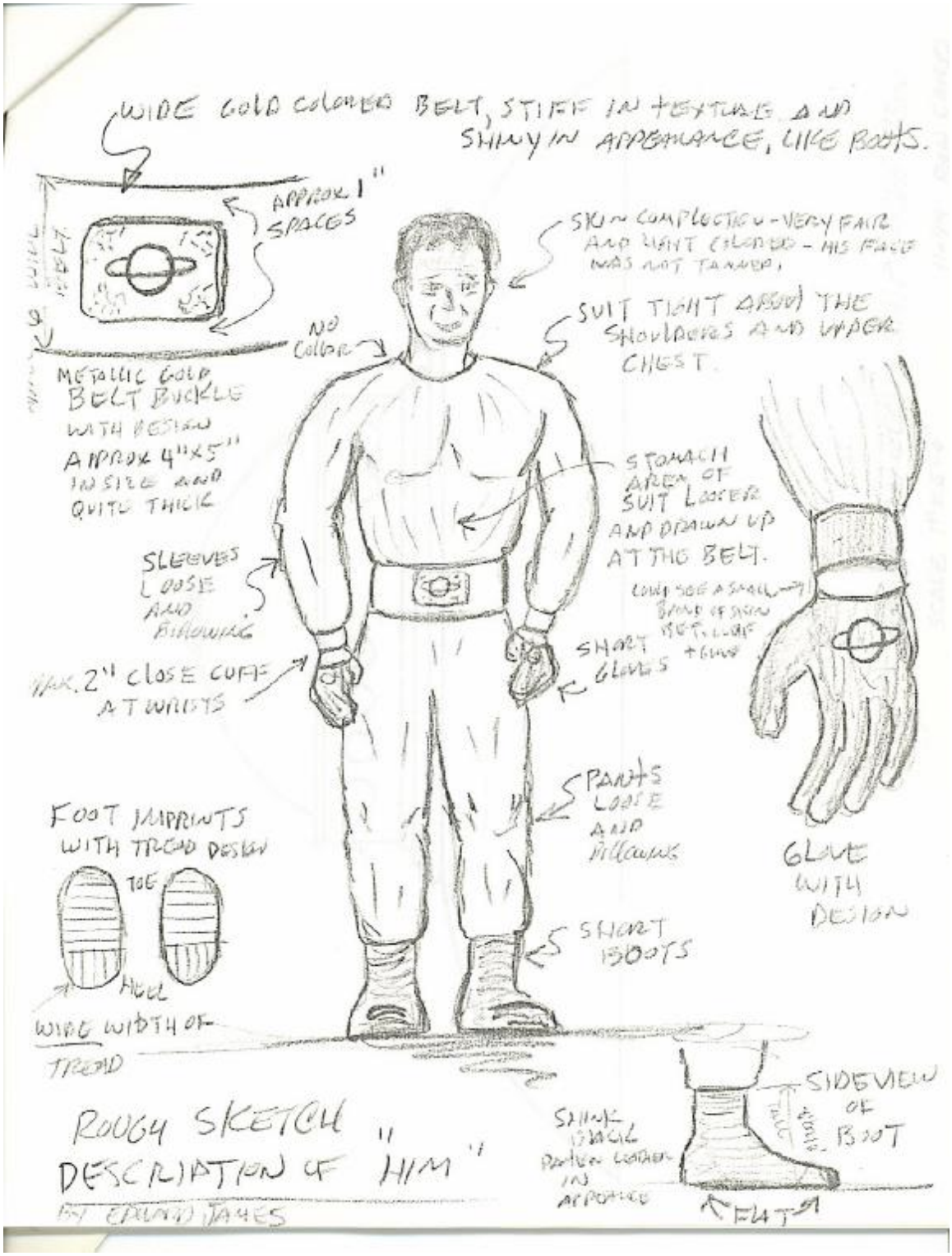
On the morning of February 7, 1962 I had a strong urge to go down to Biscayne Bay before going to school. My home was about two miles from Biscayne Bay, which is a large body of water lying just southeast of Miami. Instead of taking the bus directly to school, I left the house a little earlier than usual and rode a different bus down to the bay. I got off at Bayshore Drive and 17th Avenue. The general area there was mostly a deserted stretch of wooded coastline with undergrowth, pine and palm trees running from the highway down to the water. The vicinity was later developed into a beautiful public park. I was quite familiar with the surroundings because my buddies and I frequently hung around there on week-ends. It was here that we used to pass time watching the many colorful sailboats that plied the waters of Biscayne Bay.

It was an unusually foggy and chilly morning as I made my way down one of the many dirt paths that eventually led to the shore. I remember looking at my wrist watch; it was almost 06:30. There was a cool gentle breeze coming out of the southeast.

As I neared the end of the path, I looked up and discovered that I was not alone. Standing directly in front of me, about 25 or 30 feet away, was a man wearing rather peculiar looking clothes. It was not unusual to see other people in these woods, so my initial thought was to walk around this person and continue on my way. I cautiously moved to within about ten feet of him and then something told me to stop. I just stood there motionless, looking him over from head to foot.

He did not move either, and stood there with his arms at his sides. He was slightly shorter than me; I guessed him to be about five foot six inches tall and perhaps 130 or 140 pounds in weight. I could tell that he was well built physically, for his chest muscles were apparent against his clothing. He appeared to be in his early twenties, maybe twenty-five at most. He had short blond hair worn in a sort of overgrown crew-cut that did not stick up on top. I could not distinguish a part in his hair. He had blue-gray colored ryes and his forehead was unusually high. His face had an oval shape and his cheek bones were almost oriental-like in appearance. His complexion was very fair and his face was not tanned at all.

He was wearing what looked to be a one-piece chocolate brown colored ski-suit, an outfit quite unlike anything I had ever seen. The sleeves were loose and billowing and were drawn up at his wrists by cuffs about two inches wide. The suit fit him snugly about the shoulders and upper chest area. The material was loose around the stomach area and drawn up about his waist by his belt. The suit was close about his neck but had no collar. I could detect no seams or pockets anywhere. The material of his suit was smooth textured like silk, and had a luster to it. The fabric must have been super finely woven for no weave was apparent. His pants were full and billowing,


WIDE GOLD COLORED BELT, STIFF IN TEXTURE AND SHINY IN APPEARANCE, LIKE BOOTS.
APPROX 1" SPACES
METALLIC GOLD BELT BUCKLE WITH DESIGN APPROX 4"x5" IN SIZE AND QUITE THICK
SKIN COMPLECTION - VERY FAIR AND LIGHT COLORED - HIS FACE WAS NOT TANNED.
NO COLLAR
SUIT TIGHT ABOUT THE SHOULDERS AND UPPER CHEST.
STOMACH AREA OF SUIT LOOSER AND DRAWN UP AT THE BELT.
SLEEVES LOOSE AND BILLOWING
SHORT GLOVES
WAS 2" CLOSE CUFF AT WRISTS
PANTS LOOSE AND BILLOWING
GLOVE WITH DESIGN
FOOT IMPRINTS WITH TREAD DESIGN
TOE
HEEL
WIDE WIDTH OF TREAD
SHORT BOOTS
SIDE VIEW OF BOOT
SHINY SMOOTH PATENT LEATHER IN APPEARANCE
FLAT
ROUGH SKETCH "DESCRIPTION OF HIM"
BY EDWARD JAMES

like the sleeves, and the material was gathered up where it entered the tops of his boots.

He wore a rather wide belt, about six inches wide, gold in color and shiny plastic-like in appearance. In the center of the belt was a thick, rectangular metallic-like buckle. It looked to be about four by five inches in size and seemed to be made of solid gold. In the middle of the buckle, in relief, was a circular geometric design. The design reminded me of the symbol for a planet with a ring around it signifying the orbital path of a moon. In each corner of the buckle, around the circular design, were odd looking etchings. To me, they looked similar to oriental language characters.

He wore low-cut jet black boots which in no way resembled leather in construction. They were shiny like patent leather and had no heel. They seemed to be made of the same material as his belt. From what I could see, his boots were flat on the ground from toe to heel. I noticed later that when he moved his soles left an unusually wide, tread-like imprint on the ground, similar to that which an Army combat boot would make.

He watched me intently as I continued to visually examine him. He wore short brown-colored gloves. They appeared to be very thin, unlike winter gloves as they fit his hands quite tightly. The identical planet-like design as on his belt buckle was thickly embroidered on the back side of each glove and was gold in color. His gloves looked to be made of the same material as his suit. I could see a small band of his skin between the top of his gloves and the sleeve cuffs.

As I stood there in sheer amazement, noticing every facet of his unusual clothing, he smiled and spoke to me in perfect English:

"Hello Ed", he said, "we have been watching you."

His voice was quite pleasant, deep and soft. I was flabbergasted, but for some reason I was definitely not scared in any way.
After a few seconds I managed to utter:

"Who are you?"

He then told me that he was from the planet we call Venus, and that their existence was of a different reality than that of Earth. It was his "job" to contact certain people on Earth for special reasons. He said that "they" had been intercepting my thought waves and upon analyzing them determined that my desire to learn more about the spaceships I had seen was sincere.

He explained that ever since my first sighting, my thoughts had activated a special device of theirs that records thought forms or vibrations which are "aimed" their way. He gave me the impression

that this must have been some sort of test. He confirmed my thoughts but did not elaborate.

He said that people of Earth could not perceive or see what their reality of Venus was like. This was why Earth astronomers could not detect their existence by observing Venus through telescopes. He said that he could easily enter and leave our Earth reality, but that people of Earth were not yet ready to understand this process. He stated:

"Our existence does not conform to your laws of logic, as we exist totally apart from your world and its reality. Your scientists and philosophers cannot apply their laws to our existence because to do so would introduce distortions that would seem illogical and alien."

He went on to say:

"We have decided to go ahead and make contact with you as an experiment, as you would say. We are taking a calculated risk, but due to the relevant differences in development between our two worlds, we realize the possible ramifications that could result whenever we approach people like yourself, on your planet. It is hoped that we may plant the seeds of enlightenment within you that will uplift and illuminate your consciousness. This will encourage you to begin to carefully examine your beliefs and your personal feelings about all that you come in contact with. We understand also that this new relationship may possibly have a negative impact upon you. Depending on how you conduct yourself and utilize the forthcoming information, in the form of answers to your questions, you may find yourself put in a different light among your friends and relatives."

"This is why we do not hesitate, but merely ask that you not immediately make known the circumstances of our association. Keep it to yourself and allow the forthcoming information to grow within you. We feel that you are now ready, because of your sincere desires, to learn more about our spacecraft and our way of life. However, we also know that at this point in your life you are not yet emotionally mature enough to relate what we have to tell you to others. In due time you will be able to apply your own creative thoughts and intuition to our messages, and, as you wish, be able to communicate them to those who will listen."

"We of Venus, have been closely observing your Earth for a long long time. We are but one of many space travelers who come from not only this universe, but from others as well, who have been monitoring progress on your planet."

“There are customs and cultures within your ‘one’ planet that are presently as different as night and day. In this manner your planet is unlike any that we know, in that such diversity and subsequent turmoil does not exist on any other ‘one’ planet alone.”

I stood there speechless. Time had slipped by rapidly. He then asked me if I should not be getting off to school. It was ater seven o’clock and I reluctantly agreed, but not before I asked what the symbol on his belt buckle meant. He told me that it was the symbol for his planet.

I asked if I was going to see him again. He indicated, yes, and said that it would be very soon indeed. I quickly asked when and where and he told me not to worry about it, for he would arrange everything. I could not quite understand exactly how he would arrange it, but somehow I felt that I could believe him, and I did. We said good-bye and I turned and ran back down the path to the highway.

I reached the bus stop just in the nick of time, and I believe it was not by coincidence, to catch the bus for my 7:30 first period class. I grabbed a seat and just sat there in a state of amazement. All distractions around me were somehow obliterated, for I was mentally replaying the entire episode of the incredible event that had just taken place. Something then dawned on me. How could I possibly have forgotten to ask him for his name!

All day long at school, I felt an indescribable, wonderfully warm feeling inside me. I felt like an enormous balloon, ready to pop. I was on cloud nine. Naturally, my anxiety over not being able to find out about the strange objects in the sky vanished. In its place was the hopeful feeling that somehow this was the beginning of the “answers” to the many questions about existence that I was so desperately searching for.

As I sat in my chair, through class after class, dozens of questions literally raced through my mind. I could care less about my studies. I immediately began making a list of questions that I could as at our next meeting. So many questions now came to mind, that I had a difficult time deciding which ones to write down. I managed to keep my list with me constantly in anticipation of seeing him again.

WE MEET AGAIN

Two days later, I had a strange feeling that I should leave for school about an hour earlier than usual. I thought to myself, "Maybe I will be lucky and see him somewhere. Boy, that would be just great!"

I was sitting on the bench at the bus stop near my home when he appeared. I was totally shocked! I couldn't believe my eyes. He pulled up to the curb right in front of me, sitting behind the wheel of a brand new shiny red Corvette Stingray convertible. My mouth dropped. "Hello, Ed", he said, "how about a ride to school? Needless to say, I managed to utter Hi and jumped into the seat beside him as fast as I could. This time he was dressed in a "down-to-earth" dark green sports suit and tie. The tires squealed as we zoomed down the road. With a smile on his face he made a comment about how "slow this thing was".

"You have some questions for me", he said. I replied that I did and asked him just how he knew that. He said, "Remember, we have been monitoring your thoughts and actions. When we want we can actually see what you are looking at and hear everything you are listening to, as well as listen to your thoughts."

This was super-fantastic! I can hardly describe the feelings I had by being in the presence of a man from another world. In a few minutes we approached my school. He suggested that we park in the corner of the school parking lot, so we would not be interrupted while I asked my questions. Following are some of the questions I had ready for him that morning and his subsequent answers.

Q. "What is your name?"

A. "I really do not have a name. Where I come from, names are meaningless; however, we all have our own unique identity. I told you that I come from Venus; that is the Earth name for my present home planet. We do not call it Venus, for such a name is also meaningless. I will, for your convenience, refer to my planet as Venus and its people as Venusians."

"It may interest you to know that I once lived on your planet over 50,000 of your years ago. My home was on a large continent which no longer exists. I was what you would call a farmer. At that time I did have a name; it was Yudhishthiva. (I had to ask him to spell out his name for me. I thought that it was a very strange name and I wondered if it was associated with any particular nationality. He told me that it was related to ancient Sanskrit.)

Q. "Do you mind if I ask how you happened to get money to buy clothes and transportation?"
A. "No, not at all. I rented this car with identification papers I made back on Venus. If necessary, I can assume many different identities. It all depends on where I go and what I have to do. It took me a great while to get used to operating Earth vehicles like this one. I have many friends from Venus and from other planets who live in Miami, and in other places around the globe. These friends supply me with whatever I need when I come to Earth, like money or a place to stay. In fact, there is a girl who goes to your school whose parents are Venusian, but she was born on Earth. Please do not ask me for her name; I cannot give it to you, as it would not be wise. There are many people of other worlds living and working on Earth. Such people may be found in practically all of your different countries on Earth."

Q. "How did you learn our language?"
A. "I learned your English language a few years ago. It was accomplished by using what you call a machine or computer, and it only took a few minutes. I can, if I wish, learn any Earth language in this way.

Q. "Are any other planets in our solar system inhabited?"
A. "Yes. There are presently twelve planets in our solar system. To date, your astronomers have only discovered nine of these. Pluto was the one most recently found by your scientists. Of the twelve, Venus, Mars Jupiter, Saturn, and the moons of Jupiter and Saturn, and of course, Earth, are the ones that support what you would consider a civilization or a race of people. There are also many areas within our solar system that have civilizations or families of people who no longer have need for physical bodies or physical existence. The word, civilization is not quite fitting to describe non-physical beings. It

would be more correct to call them ‘mass groupings of consciousness’ which inhabit an infinite number of realities and dimensions which you presently have no concept of.

Q. “What do you think of Earth?”
A. “Briefly, the Earth’s present civilization is experiencing its infant stages of development. Your planet is actually a training ground for evolving consciousnesses that are in the form of human beings, plant and animal life. Your civilization is but one of many that has existed in the past, as you understand the past. In short, Earth civilizations have come and perished through their own ignorance and misuse of knowledge and energy. In general, the people of your planet have allowed to manifest many inharmonious conditions such as murder, war, pollution, and manufacturing of weapons of death and destruction, to name just a few. We Venusians, as well as people of other planets, have been constantly trying to assist Earth people in overcoming the necessary obstacles to peace and unity.”

“All people and planets throughout the infinite universe, as far as we have discovered, are evolving and progressing at different levels of expression and development. Your Earth is by no means the least developed planet, but merely the least developed in our particular solar system.”

“You might like to know that we have a recorded history of Earth dating back about eighty million of your years. Our forefathers watched your planet develop billions of years ago, and their forefathers knew of a time when this entire solar system did not even exist. Yet, they traveled this very same space we occupy today.”

However, in terms that you can not easily understand, this history is meaningless. Time is only an illusion. The past as you remember it, and the future as you await it, are all constantly changing. They are not fixed as you have been taught to believe. In actuality, time does not really exist. I can give you a poor analogy. Imagine a phonograph record. You will logically admit that all of the music on the record exists all at once. However, you cannot listen to all of the music at the same time. That would be illogical to you. In order for you to enjoy the music you must run an electric needle across the grooves of the record. You place the needle at the beginning of the song. The music progresses as the needle moves across the record, and eventually reaches the end of the song. Your life can best be described as the needle, for at your stage of development you can only

perceive events in a lineal movement or progression. The past and the future really exist in adjacent realities to the present. However, you only focus on one reality at any one particular time. You are not yet ready to "peek" into other realities and dimensions, even though you are mentally capable of doing so. To do so could easily cause traumatic psychological problems to those people who are not conditioned to perceive adjacent realities. Again, time does not exist. Past, present and future exist all at once."

(I expressed my sheer, utter amazement to all these fantastic facts. My jaw was resting in my lap.)

Q. "Technically speaking, how much more advanced is Venus than Earth?"
A. "There is no definite answer in terms of an exact number of years. For now I will just say many many thousands of years."

Q. "Is there a God somewhere? Do you believe in Him?"
A. "That is another question that can not be easily answered in terms that you can quickly understand. Most of your population's conception of God is extremely limited and much confused. At this point, for the sake of conversation, I will refer to God as an infinite, creative energy force."

"On Venus, as on other planets, we live and progress according to the Universal laws of this energy force. Most of your Earth people, on the other hand, live according to their own personal desires instead. We of other worlds and realities perceive God much differently than you do. Your spiritual development has been greatly hampered by your many archaic and contradictory religious beliefs."

"Many people on Earth place much emphasis and importance on acquiring material wealth and possessions. This is an effort of misplaced priorities. Such acquisitions are only temporary. The pursuit of life within the Earth's level of development should be primarily directed towards spiritual development and towards attaining peace with oneself. Please do not misunderstand me. I am not saying that one should give up all their possessions and other things they desire and enjoy or that they should not want to make a financial success of their lives by applying themselves in their profession. The greatest benefit of life would be to gain all the things you want and still grow spiritually and attain inner peace. Knowledge and wisdom are permanent qualities that transcend all physical

properties, for in the next existence you take your knowledge with you and leave your possessions behind."

Q. "What happens to me when I die?"
A. "Again, This is a question that warrants a great deal of explanation. Briefly, for now, I will say that there is no such thing as death. It does not exist. Today most Earth people do not understand the death phenomena, although thousands of years ago some of your civilizations did have an insight. What you call death is merely a moving out of one form and voluntarily moving into another. You may choose to return to your planet or you may choose to move to another. If you choose not to return as a person you do not have to go back into a physical reality. You can call the death experience a change of worlds."

"Your consciousness, personality, memory, intelligence, talents and other qualities contribute to and make up what you call a soul. A soul is a vast abundance of energy. You are not aware of it, but you, your friends, and everyone on this planet, and those on Venus too, for that matter, have experienced many, many lifetimes before the present one and, most likely, will have many lifetimes ahead."

"It also may shock you to know, keeping in mind that time does not really exist, that you and everyone else are actually living many lifetimes all at once. Remember the phonograph record analogy?"

Q. "Is this like reincarnation?"
A. "Yes, similar. Some people on Earth believe that human souls may inhabit animal forms. This is not so. Animals possess their own unique soul, but their soul or consciousness is different in its evolvement from the human consciousness."

"The reincarnational process is an evolvement of consciousness within certain physical realities consisting of a series of rebirths of the soul into various individual human bodies. Many people of Earth also refer to the soul as an entity or a spirit; however, for the sake of our conversation we will refer to it as a soul, because it makes no difference what you label it. To define your soul further, it is a non-physical, creative, motivating force which is an indelible part of you. By the same token, you are an indelible part of your soul. Your soul is an indestructible energy mass. It is constantly growing, expanding, learning, functioning and doing many, many things. However, because of your limited development on this planet you are only

aware of a small amount of its vast unlimited power and potential. You have an infinite inner-self or being of which you have little or no concept. Although you may not know it as yet, you have within you endless talents and knowledge at your disposal. You have only to learn how to make them available to your conscious self. Do not get the wrong idea and think that you are unique in this respect. These qualities are inherent within all people on your planet. On Venus we make as easy use of these potentials as Earth people make use of their telephones."

"In addition to your physical body, did you know that you also have a non-physical body? This has been theorized by some people of your planet who have attached psychic meaning to it. They call it an 'astral body', and for that matter, we will call it that too. Your astral body, which contains portions of your consciousness, goes for a walk, so to speak, during your dream state. And I do not mean just a walk around the block. The dream state is the psychic bridge by which your consciousness communicates with other consciousness both in this physical reality and in other realities."

Q. "What about Heaven and Hell, do they exist?"
A. "No. Your Christian definition of heaven and hell does not exist. There is no one particular place where people go after death where all the evil people burn in fire forever or where all the so called good people live in paradise."

"It is unfortunate that most people on your planet have been led to believe that they only live once. You create the essence of your own numerous lifetimes through the beliefs that you hold and you may create your own heaven and hell in this way, but, there is no end to existence where people either reach a summit, like heaven, or a bottom, like hell, and stop to stay for eternity. Change is forever. Growth is forever. A heaven or a hell would be a stagnation of consciousness and this cannot be. Nowhere in this great universe is there stagnation. This is not within the Infinite Creative Force's universal plan for progress. Remember that time does not exist. Therefore there is no beginning and no end!"

"The universal plan for progress on your planet involves many lifetimes in which each particular one is a course where certain lessons are to be learned, certain tasks are to be performed, and creative choices are to be made. Your planet is a testing laboratory where you learn to utilize your creative talents in a responsible

manner. You create the course load for yourself and if you finish the course successfully you will most likely reward yourself in the next lifetime by creating a happier more harmonious and wiser atmosphere for yourself. You will have a better understanding of universal laws and your higher awareness will allow you to exist in a more heaven-like environment."

"However, if you do not finish the course successfully, if the lessons are not truly learned, the tasks are not performed well, and the creative choices are not prudently made, they must be repeated, perhaps over and over again until they are completed. You may choose to punish yourself in the next lifetime by setting up an atmosphere that is painful, discordant, ignorant and unilluminated. This may lead you to experience a veritable hell on Earth. However such punishment is not necessary for all progression can be made in a peaceful, loving and joyful way."

"All people live their lives according to their beliefs. In general, those beliefs are religious or philosophical beliefs defining how one should perceive right and wrong. These definitions are impressed upon the individual at a very early age by parents, teachers and peers, and they may very well become imprinted upon the individual for the remainder of that lifetime."

"There is no precise explanation for the after death experience. It is an individual experience and different things occur to different people. Your own personal preferences as well as your own personal beliefs influence your choice of your next existence. A person can make their own heaven or hell. It is your choice and your choice alone."

"At a future meeting I will attempt to explain these things to you in more detail."

Q. "Was there ever an Adam and an Eve?"
A. "Here again, there is no direct answer. Your understanding of the answer depends upon your understanding of many other things that will take much time to explain. Your Biblical account of the creation of Adam and Eve and the Biblical account of creation in general, is but an allegorical story. The emergence of man and woman as human beings did not take place on this, or for that matter, on any one particular planet, or any specific number of years ago. You will have to take into consideration that the Biblical Book of Genesis as well as other ancient holy writ, were written to appeal to the limited level of

understanding of the people who lived in that particular era of your Earth's history. Do you think that the people o that day could begin to understand many of the things you know today?"

Q. "Where is your spaceship?"
A. "It is nearby, but you or anyone else would be unable to see it now. Sometimes when I visit Earth I bring a crewmember or two along, and other times I come alone. It all depends upon my particular mission at the time. If necessary, I can control the function of the ship remotely by my thoughts from any location that I might be at."

As we sat talking in the parking lot, the school bell rang out. Time had run out much too soon. My friend told me that we would have many more meetings together and not to worry about not ever seeing him again. He also told me that he would try to answer some questions in more detail when time permitted. Again we said goodbye and I was off to school

All day long I was "up in the air". My space friend was constantly on my mind. I just could not concentrate on school work, and my studies increasingly became more distant to me.

In fact, I quickly began rejecting much of what the teachers were trying to drum into my head. My grades began to suffer eventually. However, that did not matter to me. I had found my answers! I had found the truth! And it was for real!

I felt rather humble, yet very fortunate, to have met a being from another world far, far better than our own. My friend did not in any way have a superior attitude toward me nor look down on me as being inferior or backwards. Instead, in his presence, I felt a great amount of warmth and friendship and understanding.

VENUS AND ITS PEOPLE

During the following months, throughout almost the entire year of 1962, my Venusian friend and I shared over forty more incredible meetings. All were impromptu; not once did he ever say he would see me at a certain time or place. Somedays I would have a strange feeling inside and intuitively know that I would see him soon, and sure enough, he would show up.

During the several weeks that he was driving the red Corvette he would pick me up either before or after school. He made numerous disparaging remarks about driving that car. He acknowledged that he preferred convertibles to hard tops, and automatic transmissions to stick shifts. He just could not understand why anyone would want to purposely divide the acceleration cycle of a car into three or four segments requiring a need to shift from low to high gear. He was also astounded by the fact that the car had to be refueled so frequently. He intimated that someone on Earth ought to invent a slower burning fuel so that automobiles could run ten to fifteen years on one fill-up.

I observed that he had quite a lead foot. One day after one of our meetings, he opened the glove box and removed a handful of papers and said in an apologetic manner:

"Look what I've accumulated these past few days". I took a look at them and began laughing, for he had over a dozen speeding tickets. I reprimanded him and told him that he had better slow down or he might land in Jail. We both then had a good laugh.

We never really discussed the other people he saw or the other things he did when he came to Miami to see me. I felt that it was none of my concern and that I would not understand the reasons for his other business. I also felt that it was not in my best interests, or his to know. Once he confessed that he entertained himself sometimes by going to see many of the movies that were playing at the theaters around town. He thought that some were very creative.

After that spring he no longer had the Corvette and I often wondered if his license had been suspended. From then until our last session we always met on foot. Many get togethers took place on weekends. Sometimes I would get a spontaneous urge to ride my bike down to the neighborhood park, and there he would be, sitting on a bench or standing by a tree watching a softball game. On weekends

we could spend a great deal more time together than on school days. Occasionally our Saturday and Sunday meetings would last three to four hours, but to me there was never enough time to get all my questions answered.

Once he commented that I really did show a marked interest in wanting to search out the truth in everything. He found this inquisitiveness typical in most of the people he had contacted on our planet, especially among teenagers. Once he implied that ninety percent of his contacts were with teenage boys and girls. He said that, as a rule, they were much more perceptive than adults, and even more so than the few scientists he had known.

Our continuing association was primarily devoted to his explaining, in more detail, the answers to those first questions I had asked at our second meeting. The following is an account of his home planet Venus and its inhabitants.

Our scientists tell us that the planet Venus, for a variety of reasons, cannot support life as we know it. This is untrue. It can and does. However, if the space community (NASA) could furnish us with a rocketship capable of high speed interstellar space travel, and we boarded the ship and went to Venus, we would not be able to see what I am about to describe about the civilization on that planet. What we would see would be a severe distortion because we would not be able to focus on their reality. Venusians function at a much higher vibratory or frequency rate than we do. Their physical existence is beyond our particular visible electromagnetic spectrum. They exist in a totally different reality apart from our own. Venusians and their civilization can only be viewed by people who function at a vibratory rate the same as, or very similar to, the Venusians.

This is the reason why our space probes have shown Venus and other planets in our Solar System to be uninhabitable. At present we do not possess technology advanced enough to register any evidence at all of their existence. Our space probes are naturally designed and equipped with detection gear capable of only recording sense data conducive to our own set of physical conditions. Scientists and astronomers are using Earthly criteria to attempt to measure alien factors.

Readings picked up by or space probes report that certain planets in our solar system are either extremely hot of extremely cold, or are enveloped in massive blankets of poisonous gases. However, these readings are merely a reflection of our own planet’s physical

conditions. For example, according to the Venus probes, the surface temperature of Venus reaches up to a thousand degrees Fahrenheit. By our standards of measuring temperature, this is true. If our spaceship landed on Venus it would need protection from the intense heat. Ironically, we would also find that planet desolate and unbearable.

Venusians and other space people have physically taken a few people from Earth to visit Venus and other planets. To safely accomplish such a visit, the Earth person's vibratory rate is temporarily raised to match that of the planet they are visiting. As a result, the person is then conditioned to physically perceive and experience that planet's reality.

Within our solar system, the people of Venus, Mars and Saturn all concurrently exist in compatible physical realities. Therefore, no conditioning is required when people of these three planets visit each other. Throughout the extent of our galaxy and others, exist many humanly inhabited planets with physical realities compatible with our own. However, no planet in our solar system is physically compatible with ours. Many of these planets outside our solar system who are compatible with Earth have not progressed to interstellar space travel yet, and therefore, have not made contact with people outside their own solar system. Some have not, like Earth, made contact with people of other planets within their own system. So the Earth is not alone in this respect. The people of these planets, like those of Earth, are simply not aware of the presence of other intelligent life form in the Universe.

It is extremely unlikely that we will ever discover any of these other compatible planets attempting to cross space by our slow conventional means. We and the other planets, inexperienced space explorers just do not have the time necessary to transcend space the way we are presently going about it.

My Venusian friend described Venus to me as follows: The planet is, as we already know, slightly smaller than Earth in size and is completely surrounded by a protective carbon dioxide layer of clouds many miles in thickness. This cloud cover creates a greenhouse effect that softens or diffuses the sunlight, and light is therefore evenly distributed across the planet's surface. It also filters out the harmful rays of the sun. The atmosphere has a much higher oxygen content and is much purer than the Earth's atmosphere.

There are several sparkling clean oceans of varying sizes and the water to land ratio is about six to one. There are immense natural forests of spectacularly tall trees towering hundreds of feet into the air. There are majestic, lofty mountain chains which become snowcapped during the winter season. Climactic seasons are similar to those on Earth but are not as severe. The average weather conditions are mild and delightful, although it does snow near the polar caps and at high altitudes. Natural networks of broad, winding, crystal clear rivers and their smaller tributaries gush forth their contents to the sea. All over the entire planet, the flora and fauna are left unmolested and in their natural state. Pollution, of any kind, does not exist anywhere on Venus.

Across the Venusian countryside are rolling farmlands with varied crops. However, there are no dairy, cattle or poultry farms, as these are completely unnecessary.

The landscape is not cluttered with directional and advertising signs as is unfortunately found all over Earth. There is absolutely no reason to advertise anything on Venus. There are, of course, no ugly power lines and poles or any antennas protruding from buildings and obstructing the view for there is no reason to relay or generate power in the way we do.

There are no concentrated areas of population with skyscrapers and huge apartment complexes. There are no seaports, fuel refineries, industrial factories, chemical plants, etc., for there is no need for them. All work is performed through natural means, usually by using rays of light and vibrations of sound, and by utilizing a much more advanced form of what we would call atomic energy. In short, there are no cities on Venus. Instead, there are many regional living areas where the people enjoy a rural type, community style of living.

The population of Venus is approximately four billion. However, the planet is not crowded. There are more habitable areas on Venus than on Earth, because of its milder climate. Also there are no rules restricting Venusians to live on Venus, and many people live on other planets at various times, as well. Furthermore Venusians carefully plan the births of their children so that overcrowded conditions will never exist.

All Venusian architecture is designed to conform to and be compatible with natural surroundings. The intent is for all residences and other buildings to blend into their environment, and to add beauty to the planet. Thus most buildings are single-level constructions.

There are some multi-level buildings but no tall ones. There are also many earth sheltered (underground or partially underground) homes. Homes are not constructed with wood, concrete, rock, brick, steel, glass, etc., as ours are. Instead, the Venusians utilize entirely different building materials, materials that we have no concept of. They use different kinds of indestructible plastic-like materials that are lightweight and are easily molded into any shape. These materials are extremely strong, completely fireproof and self insulating.

Lighting fixtures, bulbs and tubes, electrical outlets and switches, etc., are not found in the Venusian homes. Light is emitted from the very walls, floors and ceilings themselves; the illuminance of which can be conveniently controlled within each individual room. The light-emitting surface panels are thin, plastic-like veneer coverings that can be installed to the entire surface area of the room, or to just a portion of it, as desired. Besides being able to control the intensity of the light, one can easily choose the color or tint desired. Available sunlight is also used to great advantage, with the extensive use of large skylights, open courtyards and terraces.

Electrical power generating plants do not exist. On Earth we use a rudimentary means of producing electricity, mostly by brute force. Each Venusian home and structure has its own self contained power supply for operating necessary conveniences such as lighting, appliances, and temperature control. The supply of power comes directly from the electromagnetic energy force that is ever present throughout the universe. It is most interesting to note that a few ancient civilizations on our planet, Atlantis for one, knew of and made limited use of this free and natural power.

There are no community sewage hook-ups connected to sanitary treatment plants as we use on Earth. Instead sewage wastes are returned to the subsoil in much the same manner as is incorporated in our septic tank systems. Each home had its own complete disposal system.

There are no water purification plants since all water on Venus is pure and completely uncontaminated. Each family has their own ground water well. In effect, each home is entirely self-sufficient and self-efficient.

Venusians live and function within their homes much in the same fashion as we do. Houses are built in a variety of sizes and shapes to suit individual family needs and preferences. Home furnishings are designed for utmost comfort and function, some of which are similar

in style to ours. They have sofas, tables, chairs and lounges just as we do, but their furniture is constructed of different materials and are much softer, yet more supportive than ours. Their furniture is superior in construction and lasts indefinitely

Venusian bedrooms are very similar o ours. They have soft, firm beds for resting and sleeping, and closets for their clothing. Also there are decorative and functional dressers, chests of drawers and night tables. Venusians do not need to sleep as much as we do. By comparison, they may only sleep one to four hours every hundred hours.

They have bathrooms with showers and tubs, although they differ somewhat from ours. Venusians do not get as dirty as we do because there are no pollutants in their air and not as much dust is stirred up on the planet. The shower compartment is surrounded by a translucent, plexiglass-like bubble, within which are a series if individually adjustable nozzles from floor to ceiling around the entire perimeter of the compartment. The nozzles are strategically placed so that the liquid spray completely covers the bather. The spray is a special cleansing fluid that contains no detergents and no soaps. No lather is produced and rinsing in clear water is unnecessary. The liquid is pH balanced and does not burn the eyes.

Bathtubs are also used and are very similar to our heated whirlpool tanks. They are designed with complete comfort in mind. The tub is filled with the same cleansing liquid that is used in the shower.

Their devices for the elimination of body wastes are very similar to our toilets. Incidentally, the water on Venus is heavier by volume than water on Earth.

Venusians do not have the tooth problems we have; they have no cavities or gum diseases or any need for braces. There are no dentists and no need for toothbrushes and toothpaste. However, they do need to cleanse their teeth and do so with the aid of a device that emits an ultrasonic-like vibration that, when placed in the mouth and activated, literally loosens and floats away food particles. These particles are then rinsed from the mouth. The cleansing device in no way causes any pain or discomfort. Instead a pleasurable and stimulating sensation is felt.

Cooking and preparation of food is performed quite differently on Venus. Only a small portion of their food is actually cooked. Venusians do not overcook their food because overcooking destroys essential nutrients. Most food is consumed in its fresh natural state.

In the typical Venusian kitchen there is a device that looks similar to our microwave oven, but this device operates in a different way and is completely safe to use. Food is placed in the unit and special cooking rays permeate it.

Neither is food boiled or frozen as this also destroys much of its nourishment. Also, vegetables and fruits are not skinned or peeled for the same reason. I have often thought that the garbage disposal is the best fed member of the average American household.

Venusians never serve their food and drink piping hot or ice cold, but usually at ambient room temperature. Ingesting hot or cold food introduces shock to the digestive system. So, hot coffee, iced tea, cold soft drinks, ice cream, etc., are not found on Venus.

Venusians eat their meals on plates and use flatware just as we do. They drink liquids from various types of vessels like our cups and glasses. All eating utensils are constructed of non-breakable plastic-like materials and last indefinitely.

There are restaurants of a sort on Venus where friends get together to share a meal. They are more like our cafeterias where one can choose from a variety of foods.

When Venusians board their spaceships for long journeys, large quantities of food must be stored for lengthy periods of time. The food is naturally preserved by a special dehydration process whereby the moisture or liquid content is temporarily removed, later, as necessary, the liquid is restored to the food and the food is ready for eating. Venusians never use chemical additives for preservation or for taste and color enhancement.

Venusians are total vegetarians. Animals are not bred for slaughter as is done on your planet. They do not kill animals, for killing is against universal law; killing is an act against nature. Only under dire emergency conditions will a Venusian kill for food. Situations of this nature are extremely rare.

Their diet is a complete array of fruits, nuts, vegetables and roots, many of which have counterparts that presently grow on Earth. All food grown on Venus contains a much higher nutritional value than food grown on Earth. Venusian farmers do not allow their soil to become depleted of essential minerals. They extensively incorporate crop rotation and make use of compost materials. Venusian farmers are truly organic gardeners.

The homes on Venus do not get as dirty or dusty as ours sometimes do, but they nevertheless require periodic cleaning. The Venusians

have ingeniously solved the problem of sweeping and vaccuming floors. Each home has a small portable robot-like device, that, when programmed, roams and scans the entire house extracting foreign particles from the surface of the floors. No suction or brush techniques are used as in our vacuum cleaners. Instead the air particles are attracted like magnets to the bottom of the robot. The particles are trapped inside the robot and statically cling to a filter pad that is periodically cleansed by rays that sanitize the particles. Then the particles are disposed of.

Clothes are not washed with water and detergents. Rather the clothes are hung inside a compartment built into the wall. At the touch of a button special cleansing rays instantly permeate and sanitize the garments. This natural cleansing m ethod completely eliminates the need for detergents; therefore, no pollution is created.

Venus has no borders and no countries. There is only one language. All the people on the planet are united because all basically have the same beliefs and the same philosophy of life. There are no governments, political groups, heads of state or nobility. There are no taxes, poverty, welfare, or disease. There is no gambling, no crime and no war. Unfortunately, all these things do still exist on our planet and they are definite obstacles to universal progress.

Everything on Venus, and on most other advanced planets, is considered to be what we would call community property. There is no need or desire to personally own or possess anything. Everything is mutually shared by all. Commercialism and competition, possessiveness and monopolies do not exist. This certainly does not mean that the Venusians have a lethargic life, or that they are not trying to improve themselves, for they are constantly attempting to improve themselves in a most energetic way.

One might jump to a conclusion that Venus has a socialistic economy, Far from it. Briefly, in socialism, the state owns all land and all means of production and distribution. On Venus there is no state. Everything belongs to everybody; ownership of anything is unnecessary.

Naturally there is no need for a monetary system. Everyone contributes some service or provides some product to the community. So each person has his own job or occupation. Each is free to choose whatever service they wish to perform. All services rendered are received equally for all occupations are equally important to the

community. Each person partakes of whatever they need and want for their individual requirements. Thus, the want of nothing.

Many occupations are similar to our own, though the method used may vary considerably. These include those people who work to provide food, clothing and shelter. Many others manufacture and provide maintenance of spaceships, recording discs and other devices used in space travel. This work is performed in what we would call factories, but in no way do they resemble our large plants. Other people are engaged in the mining of asteroids in order to obtain minerals and other elements required for the construction of homes, furniture, spaceships, etc., for they do not strip elements from their own or from any other viable planet.

The farmers on Venus, just like on Earth, who plant, cultivate nurture and harvest crops on beautifully kept farms. Such problems as insects and rodents, floods and draughts, insecticides, etc., do not plague the Venusian farmer. The balance of nature has been preserved; not disturbed as here on our own planet. As mentioned before, no preservatives or additives are put into food. All ripened fruits and vegetables are harvested and immediately distributed to all points on the planet for daily consumption. Food is dispersed to buildings in each community that are similar to our grocery stores, but, of course, the products are somewhat different. There are no different and confusing brand names to choose from, either in foods or in other products. There is but one ideal item for every need. All items are constantly being improved upon, and whenever a new need arises, a new product is developed to fill that need.

Many of the Venusians living on Earth are engaged in farming occupations and in working in nurseries with plants. Also many work in helping animals, such as in the veterinary field.

Venusians are very fond of animals and they enjoy pets for much the same reasons we do. Their pets include animals like dogs, cats, birds, etc. However, pets and other animals are never caged, leashed or contained in any way, but are allowed to roam freely. Vertainly there are no zoos or animal research laboratories on Venus. All the animals are cared for and provided for as necessary. There are no starving animals since there is no overpopulation of any specific breed, because the balance of nature is intact. Pets are not owned by anyone in particular. There is a special interaction between animals and people.

There are clothing stores on Venus where one can choose whatever they like. Styles are somewhat different from ours. Clothing is especially designed for comfort and function, although beauty and style is also taken into consideration. The fabrics used in clothing are much more advanced than our own; clothes do not tear, fade or wrinkle, and they last a very long time.

Venusians seldom adorn themselves with jewelry, for jewelry has no real value and serves no real purpose. Some beautiful metals, like gold and silver, are sued for ornamental purposes in the home.

Because the Venusians have advanced telepathic abilities, needless to say, there is no purpose for a postal system, telephone or telecommunications system or photography. They do have a highly advanced form of television, but it is not based on the electrical transmission principles that we use. The viewing screen is a smooth, rectangular, metallic surface on which a vivid, life-like, three-D image is produced. To watch their television in operation would be compared to looking at the world go by through a hole cut in a wall. The screens range in size from two inches to several feet wide. Scout ships contain a screen approximately twenty by thirty inches.

They have no use for time-keeping devices such as clocks and wrist-watches. However, because their existence is a physical one, they do live by a condition of what we would think of as time. Their concept and use of time is not quite the same as ours, in that they are not bound to it as we so rigidly are. This facet of Venusian life was very difficult for my Venusian friend to explain to me because their structuring and organization of time is so alien to our own.

Mechanical modes of transportation on Venus are entirely different from those found on Earth. Cars and trucks, roads and expressways, as we know them, do not exist. The wheel serves no purpose in the field of transportation. In actuality wheels only introduce unnecessary friction and wear, and furthermore, vehicles having wheels are obviously restricted to roadway use exclusively. The wheel has been a severe drawback to our present day civilization's advancement in the transportation field. Also, had we not made use of the wheel, our telepathic abilities might have been activated. Our Ancient Earth civilizations, such as Lemuria and Atlantis, did not experience the wheel age. Consequently, their technology progressed at a faster rate.

Venus has an elaborate and efficient mass transit system of vehicles that is somewhat comparable to our city busses. These vehicles vary in size and passenger capacity and operate at various

altitudes and speeds above the ground and water. Natural principles or forces are harnessed and there is no noise, no smoke, no pollution. Obviously, there are no ocean liners or freighters in Venusian Waters. Pleasure craft such as sailboats and other types exist for recreational use for whomever desires and enjoys their use.

Venusians do not participate in any form of physical contact sports such as games of football, basketball, boxing, etc. However, they are much more physically active and in much better condition than the vast majority of Earth people. They do have games very much like our Tennis, Vollyball, handball, etc. They have no use for mental games like chess, cards, backgammon, etc. With everyone's mind attuned through telepathy, such games are meaningless.

Venusians do not paint pictures or compose music like we on Earth. They did progress through such creative stages in their early history, but presently their creative energy is focused in different areas of expression which are more along the lines of mental and spiritual fulfillment and space exploration rather than being focused on materialistic creations. Venusian ancient art and music is not a lost art, but is still a part of their culture, and is available for all those who appreciate it to enjoy.

Physically speaking, the Venusian people are predominantly blond haired and blue of gray eyed with fair complexion. The average height of the male is around five feet, six inches; and the average female, around five feet, three inches. Incidentally, the native race on the planet Mars is dark brown to black haired and brown eyed with olive colored complexion. And they are slightly shorter than the Venusians. On other planets that sustain human life will be found other variations and combinations of physical traits. The combinations are endless, but the human body is fundamentally the same on any planet.

Venusians are physically healthy and mentally sound. They eliminated all physical diseases and mental disorders a long, long time ago. So naturally there are no doctors of any kind nor hospitals on their planet. They enjoy their excellent health because of their diet, and because of their spiritual development and attunement with universal law, and because they never upset or interfere with the balance of nature. In contrast, people of Earth have generally bad diets, are spiritually backward and have grossly upset the balance of nature. On Earth elements which have no business being combined have been brought together the results such as pollution of all kinds,

and food and drink that slowly poison our bodies abound. We are also rapidly stripping the planet of its natural resources.

It is amazing to note Venusians live for several hundred years in one body. It is not uncommon for a Venusian to live past five hundred years in a single lifetime. Aging as we know it does not occur. People do not grow old and permit their bodies to run down and become useless as so quickly happens to us. TheVenusians maintain their health, vigor and all the faculties throughout their entire lives.

When death does finally arrive, they know that it is time to choose another set of circumstances and perhaps another planet on which to live and learn. In contrast, because of our social and religious upbringing, we actually psychologically program ourselves into prematurely growing old. We automatically and ignorantly accept as a fact that when we reach our sixties, or even before, that it's all downhill the rest of the way. We would be much better oof if we could defy such nonsense and simply forget what age we are, but alas, our friends and families will not let us, much less our calendars and clocks.

There are no cemeteries on Venus. When Venusians die their bodies are simply returned to the soil by a special disintegration process that can be compared to cremation. There is no need to set aside land for burials since the souls of the dead will reincarnate again on Venus or elsewhere if they choose another physical existence. The soul does not cling to its dead body. The dead are not mourned and there are no funeral services, because, being telepathic, the living and the so-called dead can and do communicate with each other. Telepathy has no physical barriers. If only we people of Earth would begin to shake off our archaic traditions, we would be in a much better position to handle and understand the death phenomenon.

Venusians marry and raise families at a very young age. However, there are no wedding ceremonies or marriage certificates. People already know at a young age who their mates are to be and they mutually agree to live together in both physical and spiritual accord. They do not use any form of birth control for they only engage in sexual intercourse when they plan to have children. Children are never born by accident. My Venusian friend told me that he was what we would call married and had two children, a girl and a boy. Venusian children mature very quickly as compared to children on our planet. They reach physical adulthood by about the age of five.

There are no actual schools comparable to those on Earth. Venusian children are born with certain accumulated knowledge gained and collected through previous lifetimes, which they can readily recall. At various times after birth, children are tutored for a deeper understanding of what they already know by parents and by greatly evolved people who we would call teachers. Incidentally, such highly evolved beings have been known to live thousands of years in one body.

The Venusian mathematics system is based on an entirely different numbering method than our own. It was not explained to me, other than that there is no zero involved'

Venusians have developed a mechanical type of means for programming information or knowledge into the human brain. My friend used one of these devices to learn our English language.

We of Earth use an extremely small amount of our overall brain potential. The Venusians use far, far more than we do. Scientists have calculated that we only use five to ten percent of our potential. This is a generally accurate assertion; however, it would be impossible for anyone to use one hundred percent of his total brain power. Nobody, anywhere, ever totally reaches a limit to their intellectual capacity. Our potential for learning, remembering and experiencing is limitless. Unfortunately, we put self-imposed limits upon ourselves, imaginary obstructions which have no place being there. In effect, we actually limit our learning potential because of our beliefs and prejudices about what we can and cannot accomplish.

The Venusian people are warm and friendly and live in harmony with each other and with their people of advanced planets. They are not boisterous nor do they possess belligerent personality traits. They are not in he least bit egotistical. Needless to say, they are not slaves to any of the vices so many of us have, such as smoking, drinking, or taking drugs.

There are no churches or confusing religions on Venus, all different and all claiming to have the truth and the only truth. The Venusians are all united in attunement with nature and with one another. Their way of life IS their religion.

The soul knows no particular nationality. The people of Venus do not pridefully consider themselves Venusians, but rather, think of themselves and all other human beings as children of the universe. They do not pay allegiance to any planet, ethnic group, any gender, or any color. Everyone is considered equal, equal in importance and

equal in potential. There is no discrimination. Men are not delegated to perform certain tasks and women others.

We might make a hasty generalization and think that the Venusians and their society are perfect. This is simply not true, for they too, are prone to make mistakes. Making mistakes is a human quality. They just do not make as many of the same mistakes we do. They are not ashamed for their errors or shortcomings, but learn and benefit from them.

Periodically, large portions of the Venusian population embark on space voyages to yet unexplored areas of the universe in search of new worlds, to discover other realities, civilizations, and knowledge, that is waiting to be found. They board large mother-ships that are, in size, many miles in length. Such a spaceship is actually a mobile city, capable of sustaining millions of people for extended periods of time.

In return, similar motherships from distant systems and galaxies make Venus a port of call on their exploratory voyages through space. These trips provide an ever continuing cultural and educational exchange between planets and their civilizations. One can easily imagine that there is never a dull moment on these excursions.

The science fiction movies that we see on Earth often depict some distant space travelers happening upon the Earth, landing and trying to forcibly remove people or other objects, or harming the people of planet in some way. My Venusian friend said that the chances of something like that really occurring are extremely remote. First of all, the benevolent space people in our area of the galaxy would be aware of the approach of any people or ships before their arrival and would know, telepathically, just what their intent was. Second, and race of beings that have such advanced forms of space travel most likely would be coming to us with good intentions in mind. Advanced technology and spiritual attunement ordinarily go hand in hand. It would be highly improbable, and almost impossible, for any civilization to possess highly developed space technology without being in spiritual harmony.

Distant travelers have been passing by our planet for billions of years and will continue to do so. These visitors understand our political, social and cultural situations. Their purpose in landing on our planet has been to learn more about us and to help us in any way they can. Unfortunately, a few Earth people who have had no encounters with such beings have mistakenly thought these aliens to be dangerous. Religious beliefs and fears of the unknown have

caused these misunderstandings. Perhaps this is why the Venusians usually make contact with young people. Because the youth are in the process of forming their philosophies and beliefs and they do not fear the unknown, but instead are excitingly searching for the truth behind all things.

Many people on Earth have reported seeing aliens emerging from spacecraft wearing funny looking, sometimes shiny, spacesuits and weird helmets. Such clothing may be necessary to protect visitors against our planet's physical conditions. The visitors may be from a planet that has entirely different physical conditions and they would naturally be sensitive to our environment, just as we would be sensitive to theirs. Remember the spacesuits our own astronauts wore on the Moon. For example, the planet from which the visitors came may have a larger or smaller, brighter or dimmer sun, or have more than one sun. The Earth's bright sun may harm their eyes or skin. Their atmosphere may have a higher or lower oxygen content, or possess elements that ours does not, so they may need breathing devices, or the atmospheric pressure may be different. Their planet's air may not be polluted and ours could easily irritate their bodies or affect their metabolism. These are just a few of the many conditions that distant space traveler may encounter when visiting another planet. However, given time, the human form can surprisingly adapt to practically any condition, providing, of course, the particular planet being visited is evolving and experiencing a growth cycle conducive to human living conditions.

In closing this chapter on Venus, I would like to explain several reasons why the planet Venus and its civilization is so far advanced in comparison to our own. Venus was initially colonized by highly evolved people. Our own planet was not. Therefore one might say they had an advantage.

Let me point out that previous to the colonization of Venus, eons of time ago, the souls who are presently living their rarified physical lives on Venus, once lived on lesser developed planets. In the infancy of their reincarnational cycles, they did experience many of the trials and tribulations that we of Earth are experiencing now, but on a planet younger than Venus.

Many millions of years ago the previous home planet of the present day Venusians was experiencing the last phase of its evolutionary cycle, as all planets eventually do. Concurrently, their entire solar system was also in its last stage, and its mighty sun was rapidly

becoming dimmer and dimmer and cooler and cooler. The people who were to become Venusians, as well as those people who inhabited other planets in the same solar system, left their planet long before the lights went out. They had known of the existence of a young solar system in another distant galaxy that was coming into being. They watched this system give birth to its atmospheric and geological elements and had watched its animal and plant life grow. When the time was right they migrated, by way of a great armada of motherships, to the second planet out from our sun, that today we call Venus.

At the same time other people who had lived in the dying solar system also struck out for different galaxies and made new solar systems their home. In other parts of the universe, at various times, other solar systems were on the decline and their inhabitants were always on the lookout for new homes. Thus, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn were colonized in a similar manner. These people, although they came from different parts of space, were technically advanced and spiritually attuned, so they were compatible with the Venusians in that they lived in the same type of physical reality and operated at near the same vibrational rate of being, and could see each other and relate to each other as neighbors.

The planet, Venus, was fresh and new and ready for human inhabitation. No other human civilization had been there before and there was no existing human predicament to solve. Thus the civilization began with a clean slate, and did not undergo the roller-coaster type of up and down evolutionary progression as did the previous and present civilizations on Earth.

So Venus has not had the various global conflicts and discontent. They have not fought religious wars or had political power struggles. There has been no crime, disease, famine, etc. Throughout its history Venus has always progressed steadily forward. Therefore they have evolved in all areas of life at a faster rate than we have.

My Venusian friend explained that the kind of up and down evolutionary movement that has occurred on Earth does not conform to civilization's normal pattern for progress. On our planet creative energy has been grossly misdirected as opposed to the positive directions it normally has taken elsewhere in the universe. There is a very profound reason for our abnormal growth pattern and this will be discussed later in the chapter on past and present Earth civilizations.

Venus may sound like a utopian fairyland to us, almost like our religious leaders interpretation of what heaven is like. And when compared to our global plight, their life is beautiful, peaceful and joyful. But to the Venusians, Venus is merely their temporary home, for they envision a much greater and more utopian life than the one they now lead. They are constantly striving to better themselves and their world. Perfection is a state of becoming. It is not an end result.

VENUSIAN SPACECRAFT

Our scientists and astronomers rely quite heavily on the use of telescopes in the development of space exploration. Venusians, on the other hand, have no use for such optical devices. With the ease in which they cross space it is just as effortless for them to actually travel to any sector of space and observe first hand that which could have been observed through a telescope. My Venusian friend told me that outer space is teeming with an enormous amount of moving objects, both large and small, that distorts the image resolved by a telescope. In addition, planetary atmospheric conditions further degrade the telescopic image.

As previously mentioned, we cannot see the structures on Venus or the people and their daily activities by merely viewing through a telescope. Atmospheric conditions and moving particles in outer space have nothing to do with this phenomenon, for we would still not be able to see the Venusian civilization if our telescopic image were not distorted. Likewise, if Venus had no thick cloud cover and the Earth could be clearly viewed by the Venusians through a high-powered telescope, they would not be able to see our cities or our people going about their daily activities. They would see a severe distortion of our reality. However, because of their much higher evolvement, they are naturally aware of our reality as we know it, and when they visit our planet they can easily lower their vibratory rate to match our own. They can then visually see our world and experience the same physical conditions that we do.

By collecting and calculating distorted data, our scientists have incorrectly theorized that because of the enormous distances that would be involved in interplanetary space travel, it would be highly unlikely, if not impossible, that any intelligent life forms from other planets could reach Earth. Unfortunately, these scientists are thinking along extremely limited lines of perception. Just remember, during our Sixteenth Century, sailing ships required months to cross the Atlantic Ocean. Today that time has been reduced by supersonic aircraft to just a few hours. Did the distance change? Of Course not. Only the method and means of transportation did.

My Venusian friend gave me an idea of the speeds their advanced spacecraft attain during interstellar travel. He said that I would really have to stretch my imagination in order to grasp his explanation. Light travels at about 186,000 miles per second. Our scientists have designed a relative yardstick, which they call a light-year, in which light travels about six trillion miles in one solar Earth year. Using this yardstick for reference, Venusian spacecraft, predominantly mother-ships, can travel approximately thirty light years in just one of our seconds. This equates to a distance of about two hundred quadrillion miles in that one second of travel. In other words, Venusian spacecraft can attain speeds in excess of one billion times the speed of light. Venusian spacecraft travel at these tremendous speeds only when traveling between solar systems and when visiting distant galaxies. They do not, of course, utilize such speeds within or near a planet's atmosphere. They rarely exceed 30,000 to 40,000 miles per hour within our atmosphere. Incidentally, no sonic boom is created when these craft exceed the speed of sound.

Approaching from outer space and encountering the Earth's atmosphere, these craft do slow down considerably. The impact of the Earth's atmosphere against the spacecraft is much like a person making contact with water in a pool upon jumping off a high diving board.

There is no such thing as a maximum speed limitation for a highly advanced civilization's interstellar vehicles whereby a certain speed is reached that cannot be exceeded. The only limiting factor is the strength and durability of the metals and materials used in the construction of the ship, not in the potentials of the engines or power systems. In other words, the power of the spacecraft is limited only by the stress tolerance of the craft's structural shell. As the Venusian metallurgic technology improves, the speeds of their craft increase dramatically.

Venusian spacecraft have been able to travel at approximately thirty light-years a second only for the past few thousand years. There were times in Venusian history when their spacecraft could only approach one, then five, then ten light-years in a second, etc., Each time they developed and incorporated a more durable metallic alloy for their craft, their craft could attain higher speeds.

My Venusian friend explained to me, although it was difficult for me to understand, that their metals behave much differently than metals used presently on Earth. He said that their metals are actually

alive and can be regulated to control and change their rigidity or pliability. In other words, they can alter the molecular structure of their metals in use. He went on to say that a simple example of what he was trying to explain was how steel has the ability to become an electromagnet when electricity is applied. An otherwise ordinary metal then takes on new and useful properties when it is temporarily magnetized. Electromagnets have, of course, been used on our planet for many years now, primarily for commercial purposes such as picking up and moving large metallic objects like automobile bodies.

My friend told me that comparing the strength and durability of their metals to ours was like comparing diamonds to butter, and he said that this was a very accurate analogy.

The Venusians infuse or impregnate certain desired qualities into their metals and the metals comprehend. There are no corresponding words in our language to define this process other than to say that the Venusians actually communicate with the consciousness of the metal and the metal responds. Part of the process involves controlling the sound waves to which the metals are exposed.

The outer skin of the spaceship is much more than a protective covering. It, as well as the entire metallic structure of the ship, is alive and pulsating and actually changing shape according to the pitch or resonance of the power supply. Again, this is quite difficult for us to grasp, but if we could observe from one mothership, another mothership traveling on a parallel course in space, at thirty light-years a second, it would not have the appearance in either shape of color, the same as the same mothership hovering motionless over a planet.

It is most interesting to note that besides interplanetary and interstellar travel, the Venusians utilize what we would term interdimentional travel. This phenomenon does not involve a spacecraft; neither does it require traversing any distance in space. This time travel, or transcending of time, is associated with visiting past, future, or probable realities on a specific planet or any other particular location in space. Remember that time does not really exist. It is almost beyond our comprehension to understand that the past, as well as the future, exists now and can be reached and experienced in a unique way. If we could be temporarily conditioned to perceive such adjacent realities as the past, the future, and probable realities, our presence there would be of a mental or psychic nature and not a physical one.

Venusian spacecraft entering our three dimensional world would become visible to our eyes only when the spacecraft's vibratory rare has been lowered to match the Earth's vibratory rate. Ninety percent of the Venusian spaceships operating within our atmosphere are totally invisible to our eyes. If by chance, we happened to be in the right place at the right time to witness the changing of a spaceship's vibratory rate, the craft would appear to be popping in or popping out of our reality.

My Venusian friend mentioned to me that unless he and his ship were periodically re-energized, neither he nor his ship could remain physically focused, or materialized, within our reality for any great length of time. He said that he frequently had to leave Earth for this reason, but no specific time span was given. I got the impression that if he remained on Earth beyond a certain length of time he would begin to fade out of our view. As usual, he read my mind and commented that this was very close to what actually would happen. However, he did say that under special circumstances, space people could be conditioned to remain physically visible to us, on our planet, for extended lengths of time. He went on to explain that if a space person were to choose to be born on our planet these circumstances would not apply

Within our solar system the Venusians, the Martians and the Saturnians utilize the same method of space travel, which basically consists of a mothership/scoutship combination. Scout ships are not designed to traverse great distances in space. For instance, they cannot ravel the distance between Venus and Earth. They are transported aboard the mothership from one planet to another, or from one solar system to another, or between galaxies. The scout ships are released from the mothership only when they are in close proximity to a planet's atmosphere. Motherships approaching Earth for the purpose of releasing scout ships usually hover above our planet at about 5,000 to 10,000 miles altitude. Therefore the majority of spacecraft that are seen by people on Earth are the scout ship type of craft, although a mothership may occasionally be observed.

My Venusian friend said that he always comes to Earth in a scoutship. Although scoutships vary in size, he described his as being approximately fifty feet in diameter and about eighteen feet high through the center. Located inside the scout ship, running vertically through the axis of the vehicle is a solid metal pole approximately two feet thick, which creates the ship's magnetic field. This force field

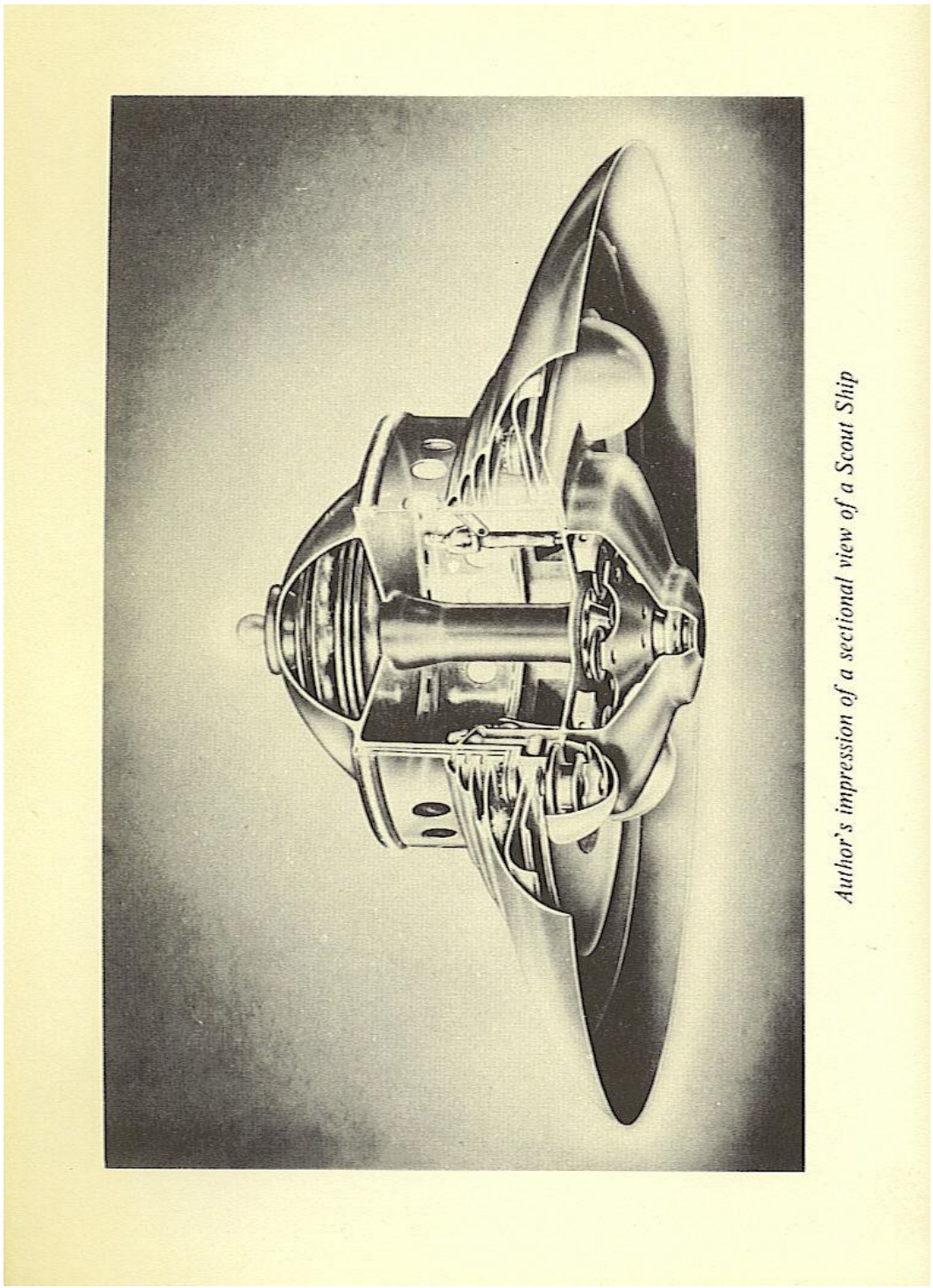
acts as a protective shield which repels any objects encountered in space such as meteors or other spacecraft, thus avoiding head-on collisions.

The pilot can, at will, control or reverse the polarity of the ship's central pole in order to maneuver to ship. For example, when the ship is at rest on the surface of the Earth it is magnetically attracted to the Earth. The Earth's gravitational field holds the ship firmly on the ground. When the pilot wishes to take-off from our planet he reverses the north-south polarity of the ship's central pole which causes the ship to break free of the Earth's gravity.

Encircling the waist of the scoutship are several thick circular power coils that provide and transmit atomic energy. These coils provide the power to propel the ship along magnetic lines of force in whatever direction the pilot wishes to proceed. Most scout ships do not contain what we would call an engine. Instead they operate on a direct charge of energy stored in a device similar to our batteries. This energy is slowly directed to the power coils while on space flights. This concept is similar to our own electric golf carts, in that, periodically the power units need recharging. When the scout ship is not in use, and is aboard the mothership its battery or power cell, is then recharged. Some very large sized scout ships that are almost two hundred feet in diameter do have their own engine (of a sort) and do manufacture their own energy.

Situated at three points, along the underside of the craft, spaced 120 degrees apart, is a large ball type, hemispherical arrangement. Aside from their use as resting gear, these hemi-spheres are also associated with the ship's propulsion system and serve as static electric condensers.

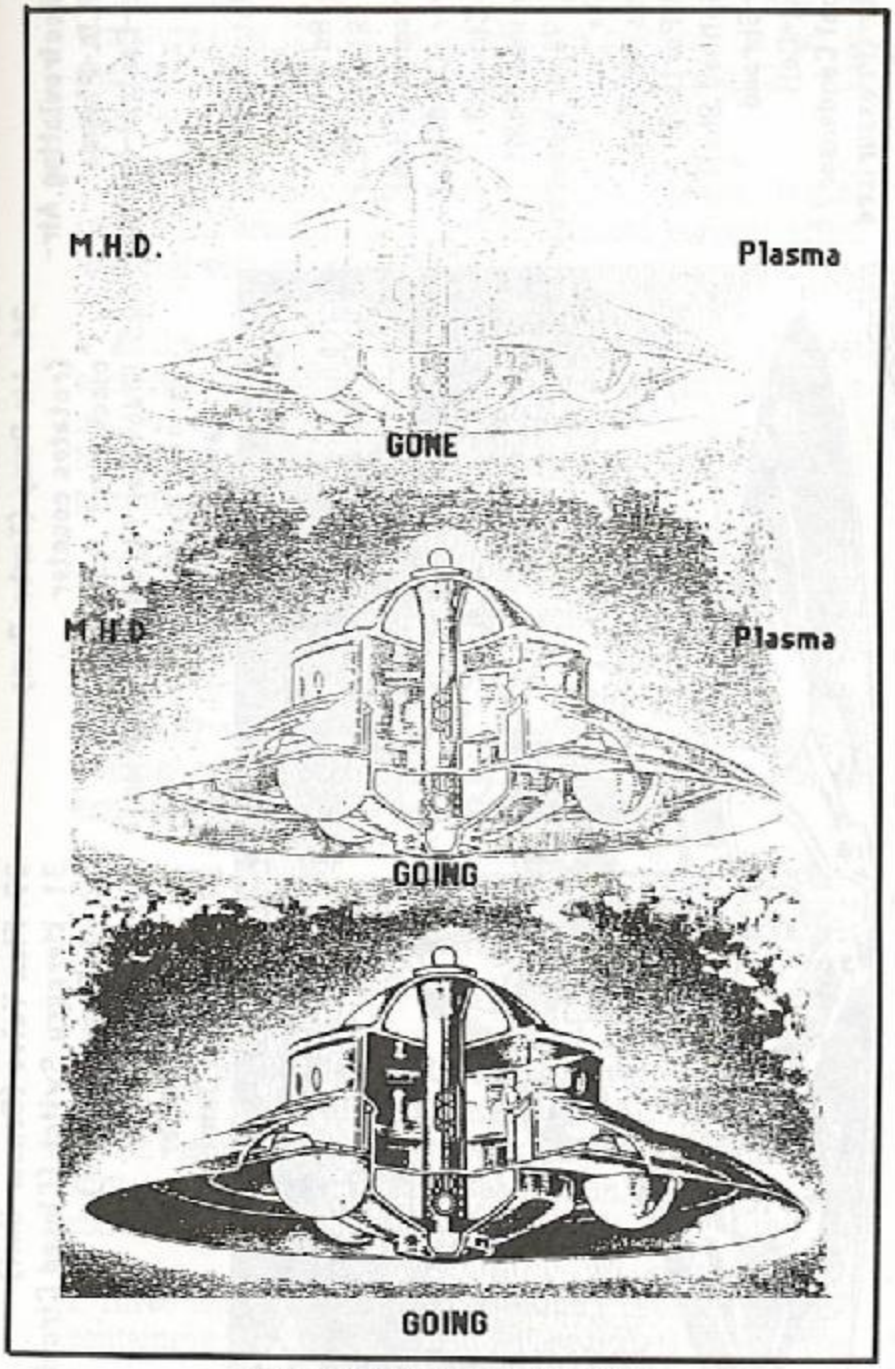
Scout ships usually carry a given number of different types of surveillance discs. These and other pilotless probes are the ship's eyes and ears, so to speak. The size of these discs range from a few inches to many feet in diameter. These discs are dispatched from the scout ship and sent out by remote control to any location desired. They record everything that is happening at the location to which they are sent. These discs, like spacecraft, can be made invisible by regulating their vibratory rates. By dematerializing the discs, it is possible for them to hover, undetected, over a building and instantly record the mental thoughts and intentions, any verbal conversation, and all physical actions of the people inside. The discs record both



Author's impression of a sectional view of a Scout Ship

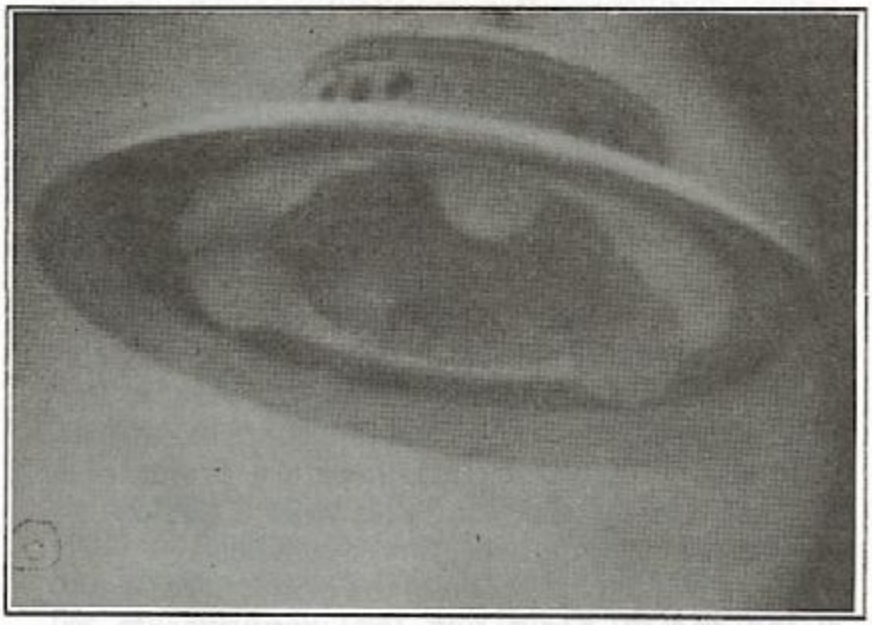
\

Leonard Cramp's reconstruction of the Adamski-type bell-shaped craft from his book, SPACE, GRAVITY, AND THE FLYING SAUCER, identical to the one described here.



UFO WITHIN M.H.D. PLASMA
NOW YOU SEE IT-NO YOU DON'T

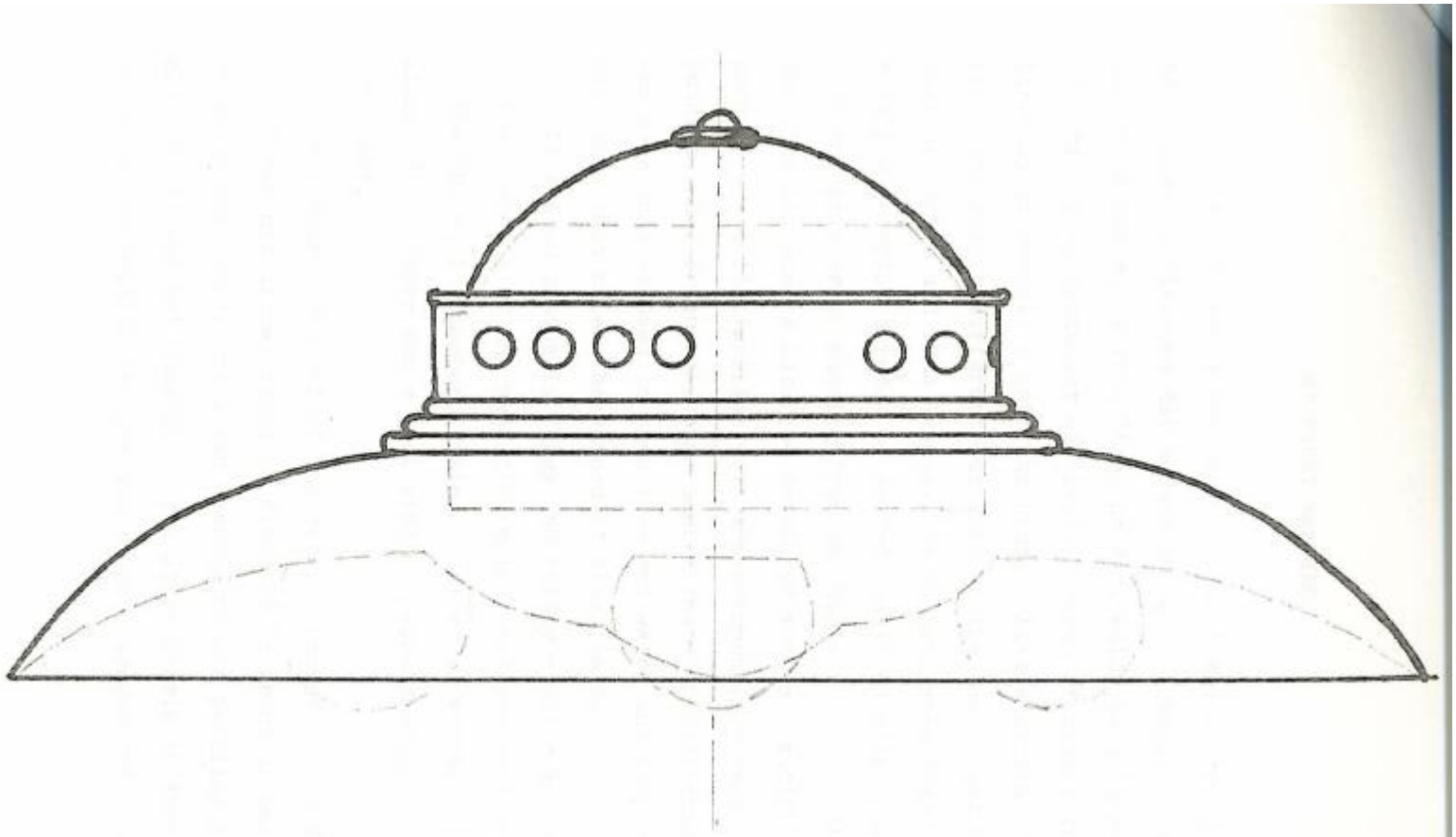
UFOs are Real
UFO Encounters/Pioneering Research
Mysterious Visitors



A telescopic photograph of a real UFO Scout Ship taken at Palomar Gardens, California, by George Adamski (amateur astronomer) with the aid of a 6-inch (O.D.) telescope at 9:10 a.m. on December 13, 1952 as the UFO was rising. The propulsion turbine arrangement is clearly visible on the underside of the aircraft. The above aircraft as pictured is identical to a UFO I personally witnessed in September, 1961, as described in Chapter 4.

W.D. Clendenon

Photograph from the book, MERCURY, MESSENGER OF THE GODS, by William Clendenen.



VENUSIAN SCOUT SHIP - SIDE VIEW

SCALE 1" = 5'-0"

11-79 RON CARO

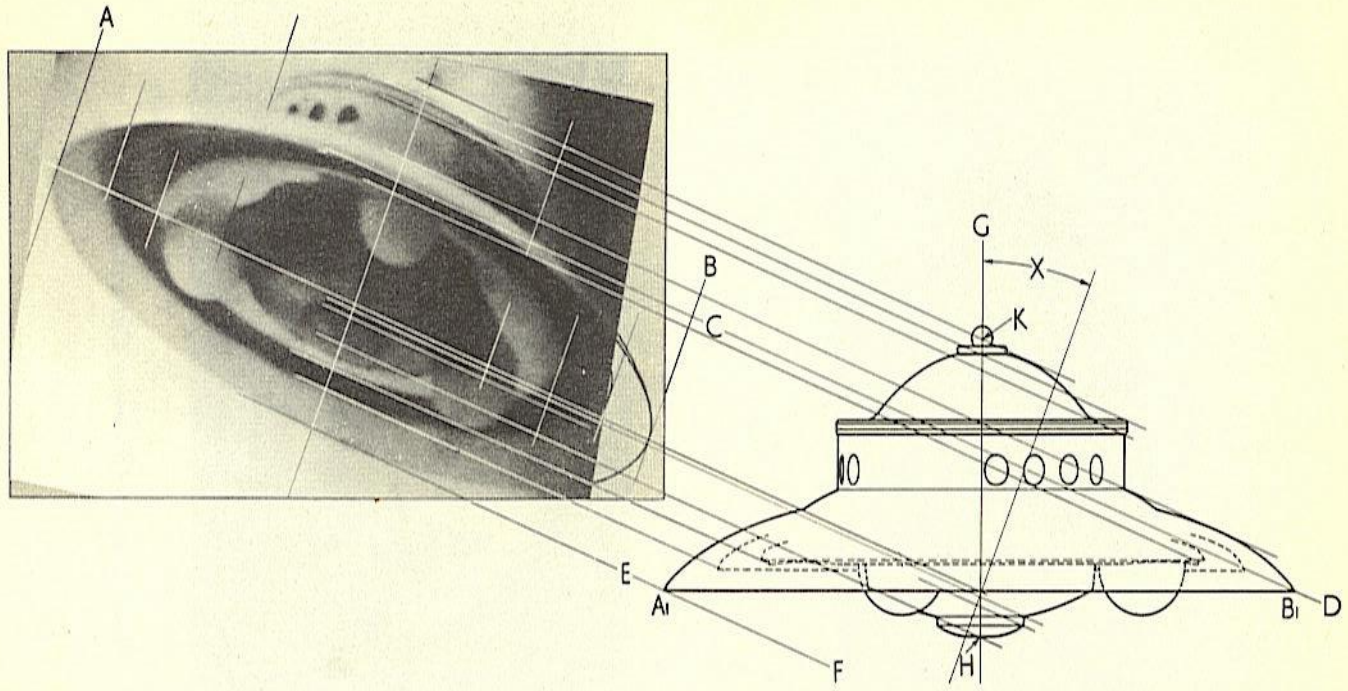


Fig 15a Comparison by orthographic projection of the Adamski (top) and Coniston (lower) photographs

The discs recorded both visually, like a television camera, and also audibly like an ordinary tape recorder. The gathered information is simultaneously previewed back aboard the scout ship where a permanent record is made. This information gathering process is used in conjunction with the television-like devices previously mentioned in the chapter on Venus. This process allows Venuaians, and other space people, to observe us anywhere and at any time, for the purpose of learning more about our beliefs and our intentions.

Motherships are extremely large in size and vary from about a half a mile up to many miles in length. They very rarely enter the Earth's atmosphere, primarily because of their magnitude. Motherships serve manifold purposes, one of which is, of course, to transport the smaller scout ships from one area to another. They also transpor millions of people on space voyages and serve as comfortable, mobile living environments. They are somewhat similar in purpose and function to our aircraft carriers.

Motherships manufacture their own energy supply by directly utilizing the ever present electromagnetic energy. Therefore mother-ships need not carry a fuel reservoir, for the supply of electromagnetic energy is inexhaustible. The mothership converts this energy into a form of atomic energy that is subsequently used as fuel to power the ship in space up to thirty light-years a second. Both the mothership and the scoutship use this atomic energy to generate speed as they run along the invisible electromagnetic lines of force in space. The highly advanced form of atomic energy used by the space people is in no way similar to the rudimentary use of atomic energy on Earth at this time. The only similarity is the fact that both the Venusians and our own scientists extract power, or energy, from the atom. The Venusians easily and safely obtain this energy, whereas our scientists have not yet learned to do this safely.

The explanation that was given to me concerning the mechanical operation of Venusian spacecraft was quite simple and brief. I was told that I would not be able to understand the technical aspects of their operation, and that it was best for all concerned that specific information not be given.. However, it was stressed to me that the fundamental principles by which Venusian spacecraft operate are that they run along the electromagnetic lines of energy force ever present

throughout all existence, and are powered by a highly advanced form of what we would call atomic energy.

These magnetic lines of force are the glue that holds our universe, as well as all others, together. The Venusians harness and utilize these invisible lines of force much in the same manner as a trolley car operates along an overhead electric cable. The spacecraft actually merges and flows with the electromagnetic currents of space. These currents are akin to our ocean and wind currents; but of course they flow in much different patterns.

Within a planet's atmosphere spaceships actually nullify gravity by using natural means. There is no anti-gravity condition created as incorrectly theorized by our scientists. Our airplanes and rocket ships fight gravity by working against the natural forces of magnetism, whereas Venusian spacecraft work with these natural forces. In making use of these natural means of propulsion no personal discomfort is experienced by the spacecraft occupants when the craft negotiates sharp angle turns or accelerates or decelerates rapidly.

I asked my Venussian friend to explain what the glowing effect was that many Earth people have reported seeing surrounding space ships. He explained that this is caused by the ship's forcefield coming into contact with our planetary atmospheric conditions, such as dust, pollution, etc. The color of the glowing effect is also dependent upon the particular vibratory frequency that the ship is operating at.

To clarify a common misunderstanding, spaceships do not actually fly or spin about their axis, as has been incorrectly assumed, even though they may seem to do these things. Sometimes spaceships that are sighted are only partially focused, or materialized in our reality, and, therefore, only portions of the ship are apparent. Such a distorted view of the spacecraft can lead the observer to draw strange conclusions as to what they really saw. This distortion, coupled with the observer's own personal beliefs about the possibility of impossibility of the existence of extraterrestrial life, and with their social, moral and religious attitudes, would prejudice their judgement as to what they thought they saw in the sky. Some sightings are dismissed as hallucinations. This happens when the mind's defense mechanism tries to rationalize what has been seen and cannot. Others who have such sightings naturally become very frightened and defensive for they have no idea as to the purpose of such visitations from another world. They have no way of knowing whether these intruders have positive or negative intentions. Still others may

associate a sighting with a spiritual encounter and identify it as a devine revelation and believe that some holy spirit is trying to give them a religious message of some kind. In other words, different people who observe alien objects in the sky will attempt to justify them in different ways.

Some people are concerned and fearful of the possibility of an aggressive world power obtaining possession of an alien spacecraft. They are apprehensive and fearful that the captors might, upon examination of the spacecraft, discover how it operates and use it for destructive purposes. They fear that large numbers of spacecraft might be duplicated and armed with nuclear weapons. This fear is completely unwarranted, for the Venusians will never allow this to happen.

Venusian technology is so far advanced compared to our own that if Venusians were to voluntarily send one of their ships to Earth, land it in a conspicuous location, and leave the door wide open, the top scientists and engineers in this world, upon entering and examining the ship, would no more understand what they were looking at than an aborigine would understand the controls of a 747 jetliner. Even after years of extensive examination, these scientists would still not understand how to begin to operate the ship. They could not even tear the ship apart, for there is no tool available on our planet that would even make a scratch in the metal used in the spaceship. Venusian understanding and use of atomic energy and their knowledge of mechanics and propulsion, as mentioned before, is far beyond our present limits of scientific knowledge. Their spacecraft are not held together by nuts, bolts, rivets or welding as our aircraft are. They contain no wiring systems or lighting fixtures as we know them. Their communication and surveillance systems are based upon completely different principles. Incidentally, Venusian craft do not contain guns or weapons of any kind. Whenever they wish to avoid a confrontation they simply dematerialize themselves and their spacecraft.

My Venusian friend told me that many thousands of years ago previous Earth civilizations developed airborne vehicles that attained speeds of one thousand miles per hour, and obtained altitudes up to several thousand feet, and were used solely within the Earth's atmosphere. These vehicles did not have wings, nor did they have engines like our present day aircraft. They were powered by a basic, but rudimentary form of natural levitation and electromagnetic drive.

These craft were limited in their power and operation and could not be used for space travel.

My Venusian friend went on to say that we presently possess the technology to duplicate similar airborne vehicles. Many of our scientists understand the basic principles by which such vehicles could operate; however they simply do not know how to apply them as previous Earth civilizations did.

The Venusians have monitored and are still monitoring the progress of Earth scientists who are doing research in the field of electromagnetics. Anytime a scientist has drawn near a breakthrough, the Venusians, or other space people have made contact with them and enlightened them as to how such discoveries could adversely affect mankind on this planet at this particular period in time. Graphic pictures of a burned out Earth were painted for these scientists, showing what the results would be of a global nuclear holocaust perpetuated by a country that built an armada of vehicles of death and destruction. All of these scientists who were contacted were appalled by this information and immediately forewent the pertinent portions of their research. Albert Einstein was one scientist contacted by the Venusians.

Until all countries on our planet learn to live in total peace and harmony among themselves and with their neighbors, the Venusians and other space people within our solar system will definitely make sure that these principles of natural levitation and propulsion are not employed.

It was after our first few meetings that I began to ask my Venusian friend if I could see his scoutship. He said that it was certainly possible and that he would arrange it soon. Sure enough, one day after school, I got that funny feeling again that I should go down to the bay near the place where I had first met my space friend.

The sky was overcast and visibility was perhaps a mile or so. I stood at the edge of the shore for quite some time just running my eyes back and forth across the water in anticipation of seeing something, hopefully, a spaceship.

Then, it happened! I heard a loud commotion and directly in front of me, way out in the bay, I could barely make out an object slowly emerging from the water. I estimated the object to be about a half mile offshore. It rose a short distance above the surface and hovered for a moment and then started to move right in my direction. My heart was pounding so fast I thought it was going to burst out of my

chest! At last, I was being allowed the opportunity to view a spaceship close up.

As the object came closer I determined that it was a scoutship. It continued to move slowly towards me, and about two hundred feet away it started to move to my left at about twenty to thirty feet above the water. It then remained perfectly motionless for a few moments so that I cloud take a good look. The craft was just as my friend had described. It was circular and symmetrical, and perhaps fifty feet in diameter, bell-shaped, with a dome-like top. I noticed that there were four round, port-hole type windows in a close group located along the waist of the ship. My friend later told me that there were a total of twelve windows in all, which could, at will, be opened and closed like a camera lens. I distinctly saw the underside of the ship also. What struck my attention were three large round ball-like protrusions, which I remember my friend telling me were the ship's landing gear and part of the ship's propulsion system. I also noticed a bulge in the center between the three landing points. My friend later mentioned to me that some newer scoutships are flat and smooth across the bottom.

The color of the ship was somewhat gun-metal gray. From what I could see, it was not shiny, but had qualities similar to pewter. I then somehow sensed that it was time for the ship to leave, and sure enough, it rose straight up for a distance and then departed on an angle and quickly disappeared into the low overcast clouds.

I remember just standing there for a long time gazing up at the clouds while dozens of questions ran through my mind. I mentally replayed the sighting over and over again. I guess I suppose I was sort of hypnotized by the whole thing. I'll never forget it!

I had the strangest feeling while looking at the ship as it hovered near me, that even though a mode of transportation that was many thousands of years ahead of our own, it somehow had an ancient look or style about it that I could not understand. Then at our next meeting, after the sighting, My Venusian friend told me that he indeed had been piloting the scoutship and that he had arranged the sighting for my benefit. He also confirmed my feelings about his ship being ancient in style. He seemed quite surprised that I had perceived this. He went on to say that his particular scoutship was close to 20,000 of our years in age and, by him, was not considered old for such a ship. He added that cetain parts of his ship are replaced as they wear out, and that it was not exactly the same ship that it had been 20.000 years

ago. He said that traveling at many times the speed of light was hard on the body and propulsion system.

After my close-up observation of my friend's scoutship, I naturally asked if I could possibly take a ride in one. He told me that it would be allowed but that it would be later on in my lifetime. He did not elaborate as to when and where, but I got the impression that it would be quite some years in the future. He read my mental thoughts and confirmed them.

I once asked my Venusian friend if there were any limits or restrictions governing their voyages in or through certain territories of space, or if there were any boundaries that they observe. He told me that there are no laws regulating where they may of may not travel in space, either in interstellar or interdimensional travel. He said that such imposed restrictions protecting or limiting access to certain domains of space exist only in our science fiction movies. People who have reached a higher level of spiritual development and awareness realize and acknowledge that, by their birthright, they belong anywhere they wish to go. Countries and borders exist only on lesser developed planets, such as Earth. Such restrictions are the result of ignorance and prejudice.

GOD, CREATION AND THE SPACE PEOPLE

At different times during my contact, my friend tried to give me a better insight into what we on Earth call God, and he attempted to explain to me the creation of the universe. Words are simply not enough to convey the essence of what I was told. The feelings transmitted to me, from him, have no corresponding translation into verbal language. As stated previously, the people of advanced worlds perceive "God" in a much different manner than most of us Earth people do.

Something I must first explain is that there are many degrees of answers to any question. For example, a college professor can answer a child's question in such a manner that the child is utterly confused. The professor's answer may be correct; however, if that answer is not put forth in a manner in which the child can easily comprehend, the meaning is lost. By the same token, when the professor answers the child's question in terms that the child can easily understand much information may unfortunately be left out of the explanation due to the child's limited comprehension. Thus, there are no pat, exact answers to any question, but rather answers that can be geared to a particular person's level of understanding.

My friend told me that he did not have answers for all the questions I might ask him, for Venusians are learning and evolving just as we are. Likewise, my friend said, there are questions to which he did not have an answer, even at his level of experience. He said that this is one reason the Venusians, and the people of other worlds, frequently meet for the purpose of investigating and exploring the realm of Creation and compare notes, thus giving "spark" to creative thinking. It is within this interplay of consciousness and personalities from many areas of existence that we can glimpse the vastness of the truth and scope of our own multitudinous abilities. Only through ignorance and misconception does one disallow creative thought and investigation. Such a person is then in a state of stagnation and has ceased to gain important knowledge and experience so necessary for this life expression. That person's avenues for learning are very

narrow and limited due to self-imposed restrictions, which, in the case of Earth people, come mostly from scientific and religious dogmas.

My friend stated that in their universal communications with other beings, they have encountered many who have come to the same basic conclusions that the Venusians have, concerning answers to their own questions about life, creativity, energy, and so forth. Venusian belief systems are generally formed as a result of the direct consensus of many valid opinions based on total and direct experience for which there is no corresponding translation in terms that we can easily understand. The Venusians, and people of other worlds, are aware of the existence of higher and greater orders of consciousness that they believe exist apart from any particular reality or dimension or universe or physical form. They perceive these non-physical, intelligent, conscious forces to be responsible for the actual creation of all energy, which we of our world and peoples of other worlds, utilize. They conclude that these higher orders of consciousness are no doubt also responsible for transferring and transmitting energy from one reality to another and from one universe to another, and so on without end. For thousands of years now, within their world, the Venusians have harnessed and easily applied this "free" energy, that Earth scientists were not even aware of until only recently. I am referring here to the electro-magnetic properties.

The Venusians believe that these higher orders of consciousness are grouped or massed together thus forming vast, unimaginable energy gestalts. The closest word that we have in our language that even begins to describe these conglomerates of conscious energy is the word gestalt. It is held that these gestalts spontaneously "think" into being new universes, new realities, new dimensions and so without end. These new worlds and realities are created for the benefit and subsequent use by the emerging levels, or stages of consciousness. I am referring here to the Venusians, Earthlings, and many other space civilizations which are physically actualized on their planets.

The people from advanced planets acknowledge the presence of these prolific energy gestalts in ways we simply cannot understand. They also believe that these gestalts are endless in number and creative power. Because this explanation is fitted to words, it loses much meaning. It does not, however, imply that anyone on Earth cannot feel, deep within them, the presence of these vast infinite energy forces at work, for they pervade all existence. These great

forces are just as much a part of our experience as we are a part of their experience. All experience and expression is shared equally, no matter what level it is on.

My friend went on to explain further that what we call "God" is not any particular person, not any particular physical human being, and emphatically not a "man", supposedly Caucasian with a beard. God is not in any specific place such as ruling over an imaginary Heaven. People on Earth have, since children on, been programmed and conditioned to believe that God and the Devil can be humanly centralized in a certain place or location or in a person. In actuality, what really exists is far greater and more powerful than a limited "God". Simply put, there are Creators, plural. This is not to be confused with the early Biblical worship of idols. At that time there was a good reason for denouncing such practices, and this will be discussed later in a future chapter.

I was told that because of our lower level of spiritual development, it is a very logical and valid assumption for us to believe in a Supreme Being, or Diety or "God". There is absolutely nothing wrong in this; however, as one's spiritual awareness is uplifted and one's comprehension is broadly expanded through creative thought, the one God concept is then realized as being an elementary belief. Changing or modifying one's belief in a one God does not happen overnight, and perhaps not even within a lifetime. It is most difficult to "unlearn" things which have taken years to instill within our minds. In reasoning this, it is much like a small child who has grown older and one day realizes that there really is no Santa Clause. The child logically and intelligently deducts for himself that it is a physical impossibility for Santa to visit every one of a billion families in one night and bring them all the presents they wanted for Christmas. But, at an early age, the child was led, or actually mis-led, by his parents, friends, and relatives to believe that Santa did in fact exist. And furthermore, to enforce the child's beliefs, he was shown pictures and movies of Santa at work in his shop at the North pole making toys and gifts for all his children all over the world. The child was even brought to visit Santa at the department store to sit on his lap and tell him what toys he wanted for Christmas. At that time, the child was too young and impressionable not to believe in the existence of a Santa Clause, because he completely trusted his parents and naturally believed everything they said. This is perfectly logical. However, when the child begins to see a different Santa in each department store

he begins to question his own beliefs. And when he spys his parents placing his gifts under the tree he further begins to change his beliefs.

My Venusian friend preferred to refer to "God" as the Infinite Creative Energy forces ever present throughout the infinite physical and non-physical universes. Through it's infinite external and internal manifestations these great energy forces become all-seeing, all-knowing, and all-doing. These great energy forces are impartial, indiscriminate, and yet intimately personal. They, or their laws, totally govern all time and space as we know it. As far as the space people have determined, all forms, with or without substance, were created by these great forces for divine purpose. All are divinely inspired creations. All forms rightfully have their valid and just place within the spectrum of their existence. The great energy forces express and demonstrate themselves through nature and through humanity. Nature is this energy force manifesting as the substances and elements (mineral) of the Earth. Humanity is the personification of this great energy force externalized as human, plant and animal forms (biological). Ideally, all forms, shall inherently cooperate with one another to maintain balance and harmony for all. All forms, whether physical or non-physical, possess consciousness and intelligence to varying degree. All forms are aware of their own unique consciousness and their own unique blueprint for creative development. At our level of knowledge we cannot yet acknowledge and comprehend, much less conceive of, an inorganic substance, such as a rock, possessing consciousness. However, the rock does have consciousness, and is aware of its surroundings.

All forms, regardless of their nature, are created and considered equal by these great energy forces. Only through ignorance does mankind introduce division and classification among forms, for such does not exist. There is no form capable of being superior to another, since all forms are interdependent upon one another for existence. Forms cannot and do not judge each other in this respect. Only mankind on this planet seeks to divide and classify everything he comes in contact with, placing them in some kind of order or category or family. He profoundly concludes that upon carefully scrutinizing biological manifestations, that in time, one particular species eventually evolved to another, resulting in a set pattern of physical evolution. Thus, the hypothesis of survival of the fittest is formed, and widely accepted. This is highly erroneous. Each man bases his theories totally on objective, physical observation, which will five him

only half answers at best. Physical manifestations such as plants, animals, and the like, do not evolve from one another. Consciousness alone evolves from one form to another. There is no such thing as survival of the fittest, since all consciousnesses exist permanently and fully cooperate. Only consciousness evolution exists.

The vast energy forces (gestalts) supply and make available to us everything we need for our own existence and growth, whether it be of a physical or a spiritual nature. These forces also provide us, through nature, with the necessary elements and raw materials for us to construct and develop our own limited energy supplies such as fuels, electricity and atomic energy. As we experience and progress spiritually through evolution, a new and higher quality of technology and consequently a higher quality of life will be available to us.

My Venusian friend said that ideally, on other planets populated by human beings, the knowledge and application of powerful energy sources, such as nuclear, is not discovered until the culture has attained a spiritual level of awareness that will allow them to utilize such a force for peaceful and progressive means. Unfortunately, on Earth, here is a wide gap between technical achievement and social and political accomplishments. The reasons for this gap will be discussed in a future chapter.

My friend went on to say that people of Earth will definitely not be allowed to take their weapons of war and destruction to other planets. Our desecration of humanity and nature will be restricted to our own planet. However, I was told that an all out nuclear holocaust will not be tolerated because the resulting effects would be disastrous to the welfare of neighboring planets, as well as the entire solar system. This will also be explained in a future chapter.

I asked my Venusian friend about the word “truth”, and what he thought truth was. He related to me that truth cannot be changed or twisted by humanity to suit its needs or beliefs. Those who attempt to do so, worship a false truth, or God, to justify their own ends. There are no different truths for different peoples; there are only different belief systems. Many people on Earth have a distorted view of what truth really is. Truth, in actuality, is not dependent upon our three dimensional, physical world. Truth exists independently from all that is physical, so that, in effect, we cannot see truth. Time or physical change does not and cannot affect or change truth. Truth is simply everything that is. Truth can be a feeling deep within us. However, feelings can easily be distorted by our limited beliefs. Our feelings

can surface to our conscious minds as unclear, perhaps garbled messages. Unfortunately ones own intuitive thoughts require personal discretion can common sense. When ones spiritual awareness is uplifted they then begin to trust their own impulses and act accordingly.

Our discussion went on to the topic of the Devil or Satan. My Friend told me that here again, like the infinite creative energy forces (God), the Devil is not a particular person, place or thing. The Devil is an allegorical personification of all that is supposedly evil. The Devil form sprang from the minds of Primitive Earth people long ago. The Devil, in actuality, represents the misdirected and inharmonious aspects of the infinite creative energy forces. These opposing, or negative aspects can be manifested by anyone because the individual has the inherent right of free will of choice. It is only through our own neglect and ignorance that some of us choose to disregard the good, or positive forces in favor of perverting them into what we call evil forces. In actuality, what is considered good, or bad, are really subjective decisions made by a culture as a result of its religious, social or political tenets. In other words. A certain belief or action that is considered good by a civilization on one planet may be considered wrong by the people of another planet. Also, what is accepted as right and wrong varies greatly from group to group within the planetary societies. Earth is an excellent example of this, due to its many different customs and traditions.

To attempt to further define the “God” force, it can be said that the infinite creative energy forces are also love, for creativity does not exist apart from the power of love. In a way that we can relate to, these great energy forces, or creators, love all their creations; human, plant, animal, mineral, etc. Everything in existence is created with good intent. Ideally and inherently, this love should be reciprocated, and is naturally reciprocated by animals, plants and minerals, for they communicate adeptly and perform the services for which they were created. In the area of humanity, through reincarnation evolution, and by experiencing multitudinous levels of expression, mankind understands its rightful place in the spectrum of all that exists.

Many Earthly religions of past and present teach snd stress that we must, our of fear, restrict our thinking and the scope of our beliefs to the narrow corridor of these religions dogmatic conventions. That, if we commit what these religions consider a “sin”, or disobey the “word” of “God”, “

God" will punish us or strike us down. We must, if we "sin", or do wrong, pray to "God", or Christ, or somebody else for forgiveness. Or we must atone for our "sins" by doing some penance or by working off our "sins" in some location; before we can enter the "gates of heaven". It is very obvious to an open minded person that these intimidating doctrines are taught solely from a position of religious intolerance and ignorance, rather than from a position of love and understanding. There is simply no such thing as the "spoken" word of "God" arising from a supreme being or a diety. Again, this is an elementary belief, and the same goes for the "written" word of "God". Such is simply the word of mankind. Most religious people erroneously believe that "God" can reward or punish them for their deeds. Here again, this is an elementary belief held by those who have yet to uplift their spiritual awareness to universal proportions. Divine law teaches that we, and only we, learn through our own experience. No one else can walk in our shoes and carry our burdens of responsibility and reap the joy of our accomplishments. It is a cop-out to actually believe that someone two thousand years ago died on a cross for our "sins", and we must subsequently be saved through baptism. Such an inflexible, naïve belief is the result of a gross misinterpretation of the scriptures. We and only we, along with our friends, relatives, neighbors and enemies create the very world situations in which we cope. The life experience is the greatest teacher. Life instructs. It teaches us to learn and profit by our shortcomings and triumphs. In this, there is no need to harbor guilty feelings or to worry about divine retribution. There is nothing to be ashamed of when we learn and accept the lessons of the life experience. This is all a part of the growing process of evolution. Our future welfare, or destruction, is entirely up to us, and us alone. We create our own world. We form our own reality.

The great thinking scientist, Dr. Albert Einstein, concluded that there is order to the scheme of the universe. Indeed this brilliant observation is valid and correct. There is complete and absolute order, balance and harmony throughout the universe, or a least the physical universe that we see. What is the force behind the universe? What is its origin?

During one of our many meetings, I asked my Venusian friend to try to explain just how the universe was created. I asked if Earth scientists are correct in their "big bang" theory, that the universe was accidentally created and had no purpose for coming into being. And

that all celestial bodies have a finite amount of energy which is constantly being depleted resulting in the eventual extinction of the universe. Rather than cold beliefs, I thought to myself: Or, Did "God" create the universe and the Earth in just six days, and took a well deserved rest on the seventh? This is an age old controversy between creationists vs. religionists. To begin with, my space friend told me categorically, that there was no such thing as a "big bang", or a "God" simply willing everything into existence in a certain period of time, whether it be six days or six trillion years. He Emphatically stated that the universe was not accidentally created. There is divine purpose behind everything made, from birds to planets. He said, as he had many times, it is far beyond our verbal comprehension, due to our lower mental development, to fully understand the process of creation expressed in words. He said that he would have much better luck if I had well developed telepathic capabilities. Then he could transmit directly, from his mind to mine, in a continuous flash of instant mental images and feelings, the essence of creation. Unfortunately, we communicate by verbal language and that is our greatest drawback. We simply do not have words to explain such feelings. He went on to say that everyone and everything on this planet already knows about creation, but where humanity is concerned, the answers lie hidden deep within our subconscious mind. He said that we all are searching for answers which are already imprinted in our minds. This knowledge is part of our unrealized birthright. Unfortunately, the vast majority of Earth people have formed self-imposed mental blocks between their answers and their conscious selves.

Our lower mental and spiritual development at this level of progress on Earth, has all but prevented this enlightening knowledge from surfacing within us. My friend told me that it is not possible for such answers and revelations to surface within our minds, but due mostly to our beliefs and cultural and social conditioning, we simply reject such knowledge and do not make use of it. We have been taught that messages coming from within are, for the most part, evil because they tend to reveal information that goes against conventional religious traditions or even scientific doctrines. Our own intuitive messages are just as valid as any religious or scientific assertions.

My friend said that he would do his best to try to explain, in a limited way, the process of creation to me. The universe is not dying. First of all, we must begin to unroot some very hardcore beliefs which have been impressed upon us, without our ever doubting them.

Remember Santa? There was no such thing as a "beginning". Beginnings and endings to anything are associated with physical reality within a time continuum, such as planets with civilizations of people and plant and animal life. In actuality, time as we know it does not really exist. Time is ou very own created illusion. We have constructed out time as a vehicle so that we may physically exoress ourselves within our three dimensional reality (world). We utilize our time as a reference tool to record events and happenings. We cling to our time much as a baby hugs its security blanket. Time is our "pacifier". We are familiar with it, and time is as predictable as our clocks. Leave our planet, and journey into space and we leave time behind. Yes, our bodies will still age due to their physical nature, but at a mysteriously slower pace, as if time could slow down. Can we emotionally handle such information? Will the tight grip on our security blanket begin to loosen? Our bodies had a physical beginning at birth and will experience a physical end at our so-called death. But our consciousness was here before our physical birth and will still be around after our physical deaths. In those states of being time meant nothing to us, for it did not exist.

Planets and their suns are born and die, but their energy has always existed. And so it is with galaxies and other celestial bodies and so forth. These all exist in a timeless expanse we call a universe, or an area that encompasses all that we think there is. My space friend mentioned that there are actually infinite numbers of universes occupying the same space that we exist in. We are just simply not aware of them, again, due to our low spiritual and social development.

The next statement really threw me. I was told that I was actually living many, many lifetimes all at once, with each one experiencing its own valid and physical reality. He said that this was happening to him also, but because if his higher comprehension of this phenomena he said that he could actually use it to advantage in ways that would be very difficult to explain to me. He said that to him his future life will be a result of making selections from an endless number of future probable realities, of which were his choice. That he could thus "activate" from any possible future reality the best way for him to go. Because time does mot really exist, the past, the present, and the future exist all at once, no division. He said that he was getting ahead of himself in this explanation, and was getting off the topic of creation.

As far as the Venusians and other space people can access, there was no such thing as an empty black void containing nothing in a supposed beginning. There never was, and never will be a state of "nothingness", such as a perfect vacuum. We are limited in the fact that we think along lines of physical representation and objective observation only. The following statement he made would have to be somewhat distorted in order to put it into words for me to understand. Before there was a physical universe, there was a non-physical universe.

Before our universe contained the first celestial systems, the non-physical energy forces that created those systems existed. The higher orders of consciousness, or energy gestalts, were and are responsible for initiating an enormous long evolutionary chain of lifeforms. This massive creative impetus did not occur in any one location, but rather manifested all over, universe by universe, spontaneously. Once the wheels of evolution were set into motion, the energy gestalts move on to create another universe, again, within the same space, and imbue it with lifeforms. In simple terms, this is like a mental idea that physically actualizes itself. These limitless, infinite universes have their being within and adjacent one another, and are physically actualized within their own separate wave bands. This is much in the same manner as radio station broadcasts which occupy certain wave band points on a radio dial. Again we are simply not aware of the presence of those adjacent universes. Our protective "security blanket" would not allow it. We are simply not ready. We may call these neighboring universes, or refer to them as other realities, for they contain the same basic elements as our universe, our reality.

The vast abundant supply of energy that maintains and protects our planet and our solar system does not just dissipate when the system eventually declines and goes out of physical existence. Such energy is constantly being transferred from one universe to another, from one reality to another, through conduits, or "holes" in space. The "old" energy is, by this transformation process, collected, reenergized and redistributed within another adjacent universe. Energy is recyclable in this regard. Celestial systems may appear to die as astronomers view them through their telescopes and recording devices. But what is actually taking place is that the systems' energy is slowly being returned to yet another system, to be born again, As previously mentioned, there is no such thing as death, only a change of form and energy, as this goes for planets and people, as well as all existence. A

portion of the life creating, life supporting energy is utilized by celestial bodies we call suns, for the purpose of giving light and energy needed to sustain life forms on the systems of planets. It is difficult to explain how a planetary system is created. The vast, ever-present energy gestalts responsible for initiating all creation exist in unimaginable mass groupings of consciousness (intelligence), as discussed. These gestalt's concentrated thoughts (collectively) create physically all inhabited worlds. In other words, our world, our solar system, our universe, was "thought" into physical being. This is a poor analogy but it is as close as I can come, in mere words, to describe the feelings on creation that were transmitted to me. Simply, thoughts are powerful objects that strive to become physical manifestations. The great infinite within wrought the great infinite without. Thoughts form matter. Matter does not form thoughts. Non-physical energy directed by thought and desire can manifest into concrete form. About the old controversy as to which came first, the chicken or the egg, neither came first. The non-physical energy that created both existed long before the chicken or the egg. Time does not exist. Either the physical chicken or the egg is created by the vast thought processes. Initially, one did not come from the other, however, once one form was created it possessed the blueprints to reproduce itself, and thus, it was on its merry way.

The chicken's (or any animal's) own consciousness embarks on a journey of experience and expression which requires experiencing various stages of development. Consciousness evolves, not species. Thus, upon physical creation, all existence evolves through patterns of expression. It is the coming together, or merging, through many birth and death cycles, that consciousnesses combine acquired experience to then physically manifest through a new and different life form. This is not any "upward", or "downward" movement of a predetermined scale as in Darwinian evolution, but rather an outward path which flows in all directions. These newer life forms, after a life cycle of experience and expression, then combine their acquired knowledge and experience with yet another consciousness, to then manifest as an even newer and more complex life form. Physical forms are created for consciousness to express through while physically actualized within a time continuum, in other words, a three-dimensional reality. Briefly, these continually evolving conscious entities eventually evolve to a soul point, whereby humanity is ready to physically manifest itself, thus beginning the cycle of human exper-

ience. Incidentally, there is not a more perfected physical form for humans to evolve to. There is no "super" human form. Our bodies are perfectly designed for our consciousness to function and express through. Reaching human form is not the ultimate evolvement for our consciousness, however, for physicalness is only one "rung" on the "ladder" of life. Furthermore, the evolutionary process continues itself in a unique way. Upon many, many birth and death cycles the human consciousness acquires and gains whatever experience is necessary to then evolve to higher, or even more different levels of physical expression, by then being able to leave one planet and be born on another. Thus the person chooses to be in the company of comparable and compatible consciousnesses.

This is similar to comparing the levels of development on Earth to say, that of Venus; however, for most people, there can and may be hundreds or even thousands of planets, or levels of existence (lifetimes) between the two cultures. This is part of the plan for universal progress that will be further discussed in another chapter.

There are infinite areas (levels) of being to be experienced where physicalness is totally unnecessary and would, in fact, be a great drawback. The more spiritually aware a person becomes, the more they begin to draw upon their own inner knowledge, power and abilities for guidance. The less spiritually developed a person is, the more they rely on crutches, such as religious dogmas. Ones vast inner being is the fountainhead through which all knowledge surfaces to our conscious selves. Socrates was correct when he related what the Oracle of Delphi told him two thousand years ago, know thyself. The purpose of the Otacle's message was not to condone or to condemn, but rather to point the way.

COLONIZATION OF EARTH

One major topic of importance I asked my Venusian friend about was how we originally arrived on this planet. His answer spanned several of our meetings in which I asked rather basic questions and received basic answers. He made it quite clear that giving exact dates for happenings in our history was not the point of this story, but rather the significance of the order of events was the more important. He said that I could best understand the accounts of incidents in Earth's history it they were put forth in allegorical and symbolic terms. The following is what I learned.

Over the many billions of years comprising a planet's life cycle there are certain intervals when the planet becomes suitable for the sustaining of life forms, such as plant, animal and human. Plant and animal life generally manifest prior to human intervention. This has something to do with various conditions, such as geological and atmospheric and others, being conducive to their entry into physical being. This manifestation, or transformation from non-physical to physical actualization can not be verbalized other than to say that they were actually thought into being. This just as planets and solar systems were and are thought into being. Again, thought forms reality. The emergence of plant and animal forms, as well as human, are a direct result of their conscious presence and desire to come into being so they may experience and express through physical avenues of form. The Bible uses such symbolic terms as "sprang forth" and "begat" to illustrate things mysteriously coming into being. For that matter, it can be said that on suitable planets, simply, life instantly and simultaneously sprang forth.

There was a time billions of years ago when the Earth was a veritable paradise of flora and fauna. Vast emerald-blue oceans abounded. Dense, lush green forests and grassy plains covered much of the sprawling continents. The soil was rich and fertile. Magnificent rivers and meandering streams gushed forth with pure, clear sparkling water. The air was clean and crisp. Gentle breezes rustled the forests leaves. The growing plants welcomed the occasional rains that cris-crossed the plains and valleys. Beautiful animals of all shapes, sizes, and colors were distributed evenly about

the new world. A natural balance of nature prevailed. There was plenty for all. All forms of life happily cooperated for the good of the whole. It was a peaceful and tranquil setting.

Taking this ideal situation into consideration, it became apparent to the people of distant worlds that the fruitful Earth was now perhaps suitable for human habitation. It was decided among a council of members of people from many areas of space, that colonization of Earth was in store. Volunteers then quickly journeyed to Earth, by spaceship, to enjoy this opportunity. In addition to this, an opportunity arose permitting souls, or consciousnesses, from other planets to be reborn into a new level of experience for the purpose of human expression. These enthusiastic pioneers quickly adapted to their fresh new surroundings, and, in time their numbers grew. They farmed healthy crops and built stout homes.

There were many generations of people living on Earth when an unsuspected unsettled geological condition was observed. The planet's continents were not quite fully formed when the homesteaders arrived. They had already known about the condition beforehand but went ahead and decided to settle Earth anyway. They were hoping that everything would be fine, but, unfortunately the Earth had not quite geologically matured, Little at first, Earth tremors were noticed which later on resulted in volcanic activity. Several volcanoes were formed along a mountain chain situated across one of the continents that was inhabited.

The people held a meeting to resolve their fate. One conclusion was reached by a majority vote, the knowledge of a forthcoming cycle of planetary changes caused these early Earthlings to agree to pull up stakes and leave, in search of another home planet. For centuries the Earth was avoided by travelers while it rumbled and shook. Despite sometimes adverse conditions prevalent on Earth, there was an almost continual entry and exodus from Earth by prospective homesteaders, who, for the sake of adventure, took a chance and tried to make the Earth their home. In time, all who settled eventually found some reason to leave.

Let us move to a period of time several million years ago and focus on another attempt to colonize planet Earth. This time the Earth was geographically stable and the new inhabitants grew and prospered for thousands of years. Eventually disagreement and dissention arose and manifested itself among the people. Some people could not get along with others and petty squabbles were common. Disputes over

material possessions and land rights resulted in minor conflicts. The peaceful tranquility was broken. There was an ideological split that forced the majority of people to board their spaceships and leave Earth. The disembarkation marooned a small group of people who did not wish to leave the planet. The others took all the ships with them when they left. With no means of leaving the planet and without assistance from their deserters, the ones who chose to stay behind quickly abandoned their homes and struck out to explore other regions of Earth. They migrated in many different directions and became nomadic. Some traveled land routes, others by water. A few actually made it to other continents by constructing large rafts and rising the ocean currents. When these people reached their new destinations they made settlements and built villages of rude huts. Some even took to cave dwelling as a practical means of providing protection and shelter. Whereas before, they were strictly agricultural, now they hunted and scavenged for their subsistence. Out of necessity, they soon began to live hand to hand with the present animals, and in many cases the people learned directly from them. Many people even learned to psychically communicate with the animals, for the animals were adept teachers. We can call the remnants of these early inhabitants, cave people, but they were definitely not the so-called "missing links" present day anthropologists search for. At that period of time on Earth, there were perceptive creatures living on most of the continents, that could be characterized as a human/animal species. Amazingly, these highly developed animals possessed physical traits shared by both humans and animals. For example, some breeds stood erect while some crawled about on all fours. Most were completely covered, to some degree, with body hair. Some had long shaggy hair, while others were not as hairy. Some were solely vegetarians, strictly adhering to a diet of fruits, vegetables, nuts and roots. However, most of the human/animal forms were flesh eaters. The carnivors had larger sized teeth, similar to the apes that inhabited the dense jungles. These teeth came in handy for not only chewing food, but also for defensive purposes. Some breeds actually had furry tails of varying lengths protruding from the base of their spines. Such tails served for balance and movement, and were valuable appendages for them. Yet, other breeds had no tails. Witness the lemurs of Madegascar.

For the most part, the skull shape of these human/animals was somewhat different from ours, in that some skulls had larger brain capacities than others. Most of the human/animal species' sense of

smell and hearing was acutely developed, as they literally used these, along with their other senses, for hunting and defensive purposes. These human/animals were extremely keen and well adapted to their environment. Again these species were neither fully human nor fully animal, by our present definitions, but were rather an ingenious, integral blending of both.

Our present civilization did not evolve directly from the ape family as Charles Darwin theorized. There is no evolution of physical species, only consciousnesses evolve from species to species. Darwin's postulation was extremely narrow and limited. He, unfortunately, did not have enough facts on hand to arrive at a more thorough conclusion, for he strictly went by physical and objective observation only.

These human/animal breeds grew and developed along similar corresponding lines with the human species. In other words, there were many parallel and similar species and breeds at any one time period, but one did not physically evolve to the other. Co-habitation among and between the human and the human/animals was commonplace and quite conventional.

What happened to the human/animals? Eventually, the human species began to out progress them, due to their higher level of development of consciousness. The human species had cultural characteristics representative of a civilization; the human/animals, on the other hand, not having the ability to develop such potentials withdrew into seclusion deeper into the forests. In addition, many of the human/animals were eventually killed off by humans who began to resent their existence. Unfortunately, the human/animal struggle for survival with the animals already living in the jungles, all but led to their total demise. Many of the human/animals, in some instances, intermixed among themselves. Others in rare instances, were actually absorbed into the human species when they were genetically compatible. An off-shoot of this breed, the ape and monkey families, did manage to adapt well to their surroundings, and did survive to the present.

It is very interesting to note that the "skunkape", or "sasquatch" that have been reportedly seen, for quite some time now, are actually the last remnants of some of the human/animals. A small fraction of them have miraculously managed to survive. However, the advent of our sprawling and encroaching societies have routed many of these "skunkapes" from their native habitats. As mentioned, their physical

senses are very keen and they can actually smell the presence of people a long distance off. This is one reason why they have so cunningly avoided direct contact with people for any length of time, other than an occasional glimpse by a surprised hunter, or a startled motorist.

I was told that there was never a straight line of development or evolution of the human species, or any animal species as is so thought by evolutionists. Only consciousness evolves. There is a vast, intricate, labyrinth of similar avenues of physical manifestations, each one being somewhat related to the other, but not a direct descendent. Non-physical consciousness wears a physical form as we wear clothes. All physical forms are but ingenious camouflages through which that consciousness expresses itself while actualized within a three-dimensional world (reality). Our world is our security blanket and we can easily relate to it, I repeat again.

One might recall seeing in textbooks, charts and pictures or a series of odd-shaped skulls depicting the supposed development/evolution of prehistoric man down through the ages. In this curious lineup the supposed oldest fossil skulls closely resemble ape skulls, while the more recent ones begin to become more human in appearance. The problem is that anthropologists theorize that one species is probably a close decendant of the other. Because of this speculative conclusion there are "gaps" in the lineup, which the experts label "missing links". They are desperately searching for the lost species which directly links man with apes. They would like nothing better than to find these bones and confirm their theory of evolution once and for all. What is really throwing the researchers off base it the fact that they have included within their lineup, skeletal remains of both human and human/animal species. In other words, unknown to them, they have tried to assemble the pieces of many different puzzles to form one picture. This consequently results in a miss-representation of the true identity of the species. While on the subject of ancient human remains, I asked my space friend if he knew the exact age of the Earth. He responded that he would not be pinned down to an exact number of years, but he assured me that the Earth was indeed over ten billion years old.

Returning now to the human species on Earth, a large populace migrated to, and settled a large island continent located approximately where our Pacific Ocean is now. This continent was connected to other portions of land which are known today as the

Pacific Southwest (California, Nevada, Arizona, New Mexico), western Mexico, portions of Central America, and northern South America (Peru, Colombia). This was a large complex of islands which extended well into the ocean. Mythology misleadingly labels it Lemeria, however, those people did not think of themselves or their home by that name. Further off to the west of the Lemerian continent, in the area that is now the Hawaiian Islands, was a large sister island which was also incorrectly sometimes referred to as Mu. There is basically some truth in Earth mythology, but of course, there is much corruption and distortion. For the sake of names we will call these two places Lemeria, and Mu, for they are just labels. Mu was colonized by explorers just as Lemeria, and, over a period of many years the population grew and prospered. Keep in mind that the planet, at that time, did not in any way geographically resemble the Earth we know today. The magnetic poles, for example, were situated differently at that time. The tilt of the Earth on it's axis was also different. Temperate zones varied as was weather conditions. The geological land formations were even a bit unusual and divergent, depending on where you were on Earth.

The civilizations on Lemeria and Mu flourished both culturally, socially and technologically for quite some time. These people carried on extensive trade among themselves, and with people of neighboring islands and continents. At that time, which I was told was in hundreds of thousands of years ago, the largest concentration of people living on Earth was on Lemeria and Mu. There were people living in other parts of the world, but these others were not as progressive a society as the Lemerians. Early in the Lemerian's cultural dawn international trade was carried out by means of building large wooden ships and boats, similar in appearance to the galleons of later day Europe. As Lemerian technology began to flower, the knowledge of the means to construct "lighter than air" craft was developed. These strange, floating platforms were built even though the wheel was still in general use throughout the islands. The Lemerians began to experiment with a rudimentary form of what was to later become, pyramid energy. The principles of electricity were put to use as a practical means of providing power, although it was not done the way we presently create and utilize electricity. The Lemerians learned to harness both the positive as well as the negative electrons for electrical applications, and they did not generate their electrical energy by motors, but rather extracted free electromagnetic

energy from the atmosphere. The Lemerian scientists and engineers went about solving their problems by allowing their intuition and intellect to function equally together. They well realized that the answers to their problems could not be arrived at totally by relying on, and dealing only with facts and results based on physical observation. They understood the difference between the physical manifestation and the non-physical cause behind it. With this progressive philosophy in mind, Nature's secrets began to reveal themselves to these highly perceptive people.

For many future generations the people of these two large islands lived in peace and harmony among themselves and with others. Unfortunately, in short, the islands were headed for doom. Abruptly, the ogre of greed and discontent began to manifest itself. Little by little at first, and more and more as time went on. Some people began to diefy themselves. They had elaborate statues of stone and metal fashioned in their images. The working class were forced to pay tribute to these self-exalted ones. This drove spikes deep into the social structure of the society. Divisions, or caste systems emerged. Some people decided that they were superior to others. This led on and on to a grand scale, Lemeria eventually assuming a superior attitude towards it's sister island of Mu. This was definitely not a healthy social or moral climate. Slowly, the people turned away from their belief in divine law. The "elite" class soon began writing, and enforcing their own selfish manifestos and political directives. Atomic energy which had been in peaceful use for hundreds of years, by then, was readied for destructive purposes. The utilization of atomic energy at that time, was on a much smaller scale than that of today's use. At that time there was no proliferation of dangerous power plants, as such energy was created, stored, and used in a much different manner.

The "lighter than air" craft were atomic powered, in conjunction with electro-magnetic drive. These were quickly confiscated by the ruling faction.

The pot of conflict and squabble boiled and simmered. By then, "big brothers", or regional dictators were in complete control. A police state was in force. In defiance, there was formed an "underground" movement made up of people who resented the shakles of tyranny and confinement. These brave ones sought hopefully, to overthrow the self-created ruling class. Thus a bold revolutionary attempt was in the making. Shortly thereafter, Lemeria

accused Mu of siding with the revolutionaries. Imminently, a limited, but large scale nuclear war broke out. The weapons used, however, were small in megaton power as compared to today's world stockpiles of nuclear bombs. They were comparable to the first atomic bombs dropped on Japan during World War II.

Death and destruction rained down upon the unfortunate victims, these two neighboring island nations, as twenty million perished. The people of Lemeria and Mu were of a highly developed civilization by our standards. They were well advanced in the fields of science and technology, but at the time of their downfall, they were morally deficient. Their eventual strife and mutual distrust, coupled with their desire for self-worship and self-exaltation, resulted in catastrophic wars which literally rocked, and subsequently destroyed the two island continents.

A worldly cycle of change was in order, spurred on by the planet's negative reaction to the vast amount of nuclear radiation being released into the atmosphere. In mythological terms, the "Gods" were angry! Soon, violent earthquakes shook the islands into oblivion. This upheaval had far reaching effects on other portions of the world. All geographical areas were eventually drastically affected. Again, in mythological terms, the "Gods" were reshaping the face of the Earth, much as a sculptor shapes a lump of clay. The world was being "Cleansed", and this process required time.

As one might think, there were survivors of this holocaust who escaped annihilation by fleeing to what is presently the higher mountainous regions of California, Mexico, Central America, and portions of western South America. Other survivors fled west to portions of what is presently China, and the higher elevations of Central Asia. These people were to be the forebearers of later civilizations such as the Chinese and oriental cultures. It is interesting to note that oriental style architecture was a modified carry-over from Lemerian architecture. The previously mentioned refugees who went to the western Americas were to become the forebearers of later civilizations such as the Aztecs, Mayans, Incas, and the like.

I was not told of the fate of the other peoples living in other areas of the Earth at the time of the Lemerian Wars, nor was I told how, or if many of them managed to survive. I imagine they also made it to high ground as rising waters encroached.

During the course of this particular cycle of change, the world was not entirely inundated by rising waters. The surviving refugees dug in

and waited it out. For many years the Earth belched, rumbled, and fumed. When the cycle had run its course, once again, tranquility was restored. The seas slowly subsided. Again, the world's physical features looked somewhat different than before. No more were mighty Lemeria and Mu. All that remained in their place was a vast ocean. A bleak reminder.

Meanwhile, far to the east, and across to the other side of the globe, there had pushed through another ocean, a huge island continent. This immense land mass grew larger and more pronounced as the waters gradually withdrew. A winding mountain chain was apparent as the continent rose even higher. The new lands and outer islands were saturated with moisture and were devoid of life forms as could be expected. Bear in mind that this cycle of change required several hundred years to complete, and additional time was necessary for the various life forms to emerge, such as plant and animal manifestations.

In the interim, the surviving people of Earth began to settle down. They observed the new land and knew that soon they could explore it and possibly make it a new home. Meanwhile they took to building primitive, crude huts for shelter, while some holed up in caves. Co-habitation with the animals was very common. Everyone and everything foraged for food for survival.

The time arrived when the new continent was ready to receive occupants. Once more, the "Gods" were to grant humanity another chance. The continent was to be the new home for a good portion of the Earth's weary lot. Mythology labels this island paradise, the Empire of Atlantis. And for the sake of a label, I will now refer to this place as Atlantis and its people as Atlanteans, as this is purely for identification purposes.

The realm of Atlantis occupied a period of time encompassing some one hundred thousand years. Within the broad scope of the emergence of this civilization, there prevailed, as similar to the Lemerians, many political lines of growth and development. Within these avenues, ensued the numerous social, religious and economic conditions. In other words, at different times there were different ruling classes. There were many political regimes as well as provisional governments. There were economically prosperous times, and not so prosperous times. The Atlanteans attained their height of technological and spiritual development, or cultural peak, some fifth

thousand years ago. At that time the sprawling empire boasted a populace of over 50,000,000 inhabitants.

Atlantis was truly a many-faceted place of contrasts. There were different races of people residing within the continent. These came as a result of the survival of flood refugees from around the world who sought sanctuary from the Lemerian aftermath. The majority of the Earth's population lived in Atlantis at the time of its cultural peak.

My space friend did not elaborate in much detail, or give specific dates, in presenting me information concerning these past world civilizations. Just to begin would require many volumes of books alone. He did, however, tell me quite a bit more about Atlantis than the previous civilizations

The globe on which Atlantis existed was geographically different from the way our present day globe appears, as was the difference between Atlantis and Lemeria. Because we are dealing with a hundred thousand years of Atlantean existence, it is very difficult to grasp a representative picture of their culture. One cannot begin by merely imagining an ancient island continent with millions of busy people going about their daily chores. Social and political conditions always change, sometimes gradually, and sometimes drastically, during the many years of a cultural development.

In order to better understand the ways of the Atlanteans one must be fully aware of the happenings over the entire evolution of the society from beginning to end. However, that is not my intent for this story. We have learned from our history classes just how far the United States has evolved in its relatively short two hundred years of growth. We all realize that we, as a nation, have progressed from George Washington's horse and buggy days, through three major wars, and onward to present day times. Within this brief span of time aircraft travel has only been with us for the last eighty years of so. Space exploration which is in it's pre-embrionic stages began only about twenty five years ago. Modern medicine, if you can call it that, has been developing for about forty years now. While nuclear research has covered less than that.

It becomes apparent that more technological developments have occurred during the most recent years than occurred during the early years of our country's beginning. The growth of Atlantis was not much different in this respect. For literally thousands of years, the Atlanteans made extensive use of atomic and electromagnetic energy. It did not take them very long to develop such advanced technologies.

They, as with the Lemerians before, were attuned to nature, who was their primary teacher. The early Atlanteans were spiritually evolved beings, and, to a limited extent, could communicate by means of telepathy, not only amongst themselves, but also with animals and plants as well.

They utilized electricity, although differently from our present day use of electricity. They developed communications mediums similar to our television, but it was not accomplished by means of electronics, but rather magnetically produced images.

The Atlanteans eventually developed advanced weaponry and built arsenals of lazer guns. Whereas our weapons research was dependent on explosives, such as gunpowder, to expel projectiles from guns, the Atlanteans began with guns that "shot" death rays. As a result, from this one example, the Atlanteans evolved much quicker than we did in the field of weapons. Even though these guns were for destructive purposes, as with ours, they utilized natural means of energy which was in the form of rays of light.

The Atlanteans progressed much faster than we did as they did not make use of the wheel for transportation. Actually, our use of wheels has severely hampered our progress in the field of transportation. They were not "held back" by such a crutch. They developed and built, on a limited scale, self-levitating craft that actually floated a short distance above the ground. These craft will be discussed more later on. The Atlanteans also built immense submarines for under water travel. The average Atlantean lifespan was from about 150 to 200 years, and it was not uncommon for some to live to nearly 300 years in age.

Atlanteans were expert seafarers and conducted trade extensively among themselves and with people living in other parts of the world. The vast majority of Atlanteans that were sailors traveled aboard large wooden sailing ships. The floating craft were controlled and regulated by the government and were not as prolific as the ships. Several of the original Atlantean cultures brought with them the knowledge of how to build wooden ships when they migrated to Atlantis.

It was well known to the Atlanteans that the people living in other areas of the world were not as technologically advanced as they, which, unfortunately, led to the Atlanteans taking on a superior attitude toward them. The government saw to it as how many floating craft could travel to other ports, and in most cases, to be inconspicuous, landed their craft in out of the way places. They did not want to

draw attention to their "strange" ships, and in most cases the carrying out of trade via their floating craft was a covert operation. The Atlantean continent was extremely rich in mineral wealth. There were also ample fertile plains and valleys from which fruits and vegetables were grown in abundance. It was truly a land of plenty. Originally, Atlantis had a monetary system, as an exchange of goods for services was customary. The plentiful gold and silver ornaments which the Atlanteans used for decoration were to be eventually used as tools of the trade. Other worldly nations wanted Atlantis' precious metals for use mainly as money. The Atlanteans quickly capitalized on this situation which was to lead to the unfortunate exploitation of mercantilism to the utmost limits.

Almost instantly a set of values was placed on commodities which previously had no such value in terms of gold or silver. The fingers of greed and commercialism began to creep into the economy. No longer did merchants show good will in their transactions, as gold and silver were held in the highest esteem.

During the early, formative period in Atlantean history, the culture discovered the "powers" that the pyramid could offer. Scientists, or researchers, as we might classify them, were aware that vast, unlimited amounts of readily available electromagnetic energy followed certain circuit patterns, or routes, crisscrossing the globe. This energy flowed continuously all over the surface of the Earth, as well as all through it. This energy was concentrated at these certain interconnecting points where the circuits crossed one another. Due in part to the Atlantean scientists psychic abilities, they were able to perceive exactly where these energy intersections were located. The scientists directed construction of huge stone pyramids precisely over these points, orienting them on a North-South axis. These pyramids were assembled by the aid of levitation devices. Such levitation devices were in use at that time for the purpose of moving heavy, bulky objects. They were mechanical in function and operated on the principles of ultra-high frequency sound vibrations, which were emitted from the metal tubes of varying lengths. These devices looked somewhat like a horizontal pipe organ. When the tubes, or barrels were aimed at an object and a certain specific chord was attained by striking them, the object to be moved would become buoyant. The object could be directed from one place to another by regulating the pitch of another barrel, and its altitude by still another. In this fashion work could be done by simply creating musical notes,

although these notes were not audible to the human ear. The concept and development and subsequent use of such levitation devices was again, perceived by the Atlanteans through their psychic abilities.

The shape and mathematical configuration of the pyramid was perfect to collect and intensify the ever present electro-magnetic energy. As the pyramids were built over energy intersections, unlimited amounts of energy could then be channeled inside and stored for use. Pyramids served many uses to the adept Atlanteans, all of them were not told to me as I did not inquire. The Atlantean priests used pyramids as temples of worship, astronomical observatories, for determining agricultural cycles, and also for certain ceremonial functions. I might add that they did not use pyramids for burial vaults, for such a use was later devised by forthcoming civilizations. Incidentally, I was told that the great pyramid of Giza, and also the great Sun pyramid in Mexico were constructed over energy intersections, as well as other enigmatic, historical sites such as Stonehenge. Many ancient, as well as present day cities were founded over such points, resulting in vast amounts of creative energy flowing through the regions.

In short, the pyramids were used to convert electro-magnetic energy into useable energy. The pyramids accumulated, stored, and intensified energy. When needed, this energy was released in accordance with the laws of sound vibrations and light waves. Situated at the apex of the pyramid was set in place, a huge, clear, crystalline cap stone. This natural crystal acted as a catalyst and was utilized as a "spigot" by which energy could be drawn up from the pyramid's interior, be released and directed where ever needed. This was accomplished by beaming, or reflecting intensely concentrated light rays. A major use of this energy was to later charge the floating, self-levitating craft that, at that time, were in their infant stages of development. I was told that the pyramid's brilliant capstone glistened and sparkled under the sun's rays like a multifaceted diamond. Also that the great pyramid of Giza had such a sparkling capstone as well, however, it was eventually destroyed. The knowledge of its use, and the use of pyramid energy was lost in the annals of time by subsequent generations of Egyptians who chose different political and religious ideologies to follow.

For quite a long time the course of the Atlantean civilization pyramid energy was in free useage and was equally shared by all for constructive and beneficial purposes. As time progressed in their

history, certain political and religious factions took it upon themselves to gradually at first, and forcefully later on, commandeer this energy for their own selfish and destructive use. These sinister groups also took possession and total control of the floating craft. These self-fashioned dictators soon held their power over the heads of their fellow citizens. They took every opportunity they could to dominate the masses and subjugate them under the penalty of imprisonment or even death.

Thus, the seeds of fascism and socialism propagated themselves. Slavery flourished. The power hungry groups coveted the formulas and knowledge concerning the building of the floating craft and the uses of pyramid energy. They kept this information strictly to themselves. Time moved on. It was, however, not long before future generations of Atlanteans were without the free use of this abundant energy. Reluctantly, the masses were forced to make use of the wheel. Whereas before, animals were free to roam the forests and grassy plains, now they were rounded up and shackled to carts and wagons. It was an enigma to future generations of Atlanteans to quickly observe a floating craft effortlessly glide by their ox-driven caravans, as they drudged down a dirt path.

It was not long before the dictators and priests switched the use of the airships from previous freight and passenger carriers to floating gunships of death and destruction. Eventually, during Atlantis's later years, the "dark" forces, as we may call them, had slowly, but surely, gained almost total control over the entire continent and its accompanying out-islands. This take-over and eventual enslavement was thousands of years in the making. Again, in mythological terms, the "Gods" were aroused to anger. Soon, Atlantis began to rumble. It was time for another change. Over a period of many years to come, volcanic eruptions and tremors became numerous and more frequent in number. At one point, the island chain with it's main continent was literally reduced to a group of smaller islands by a tremendously violent earthquake. Much of the countryside was overrun with molten lava that gushed from many fissures in the mountainous rock.

This and other circumstances, resulted in the final destruction and oblivion of the once great Empire of Atlantis. It could be said that nature could take no more punishment. The people of Atlantis brought about their own downfall, as did the Lemerians before them. Atlantis's sinking beneath the waves of the sea did not take it's occupants by surprise. The Atlanteans knew all too well of the

imminent dangers they faced. They perceived the catastrophic event years before it actually took place. Many had prepared for it, and many more did not, as those believed it could not happen.

During the Atlantean demise, which I am told occurred over twelve thousand years ago (putting it at approximately ten thousand B.C.), certain members of the Atlantean race did manage to successfully escape and survive the holocaust. One might visualize millions of people fleeing their homeland, but this was not the case, for some 95% of the population were lost with their doomed continent. At this time, the elite few who were in control of the energy forces boarded their air ships and subsequently dispersed to various points on Earth. A portion of the few who opposed the ruling regimes also made good their escape by using wooden sailing ships. Thus, as these fortunate few traveled from their shores, over one hundred million of their kin perished.

By our standards, both good and bad people survived. Their destinations took them to familiar lands and cities where they had previously carried on trade. The sinking if Atlantis affected some areas if the Earth geographically, although I was not told of the extent of such effects. The surviving Atlantean refugees reached such places as Central America, parts of Western Europe (Spain and France), portions of North Africa (from Morocco to Egypt), and also certain locations in Asia. Some even made it to South America, settling in what is now Peru and the surrounding areas. These geographical locations should not be confused with the way they look to us today, as their physical appearance was somewhat different back then. Land masses do change during thousands of years.

Many of the escaping Atlanteans who left in their air ships ran out of power just short if their destinations. They actually completed their journey by being rescued from the waters by passing sailing ships belonging to other worldly nations. The air ships were limited in their range because during the final destruction, all the vital energy producing pyramids were being crumbled into the seas. Most of the air ships sunk as they were not designed to float. In a few isolated instances, air ships did manage to arrive in what is now the area of Egypt, and the area of what is now southern Mexico. I was not told as to what happened to them other than this brief explanation. The air ships in Central America were dismantled before they were seen by the natives living there, as they were useless without fuel. The ones that reached Egypt were shrouded in secrecy. One was actually

encased within a burial vault deep within the interior. At that time this region was a dense tropical jungle. Today it is an arid desert. Another air ship which was fortunate enough to have fuel enough left when it reached Egypt, disembarked for what is now the area of India where it was lost in the annals of time. It is ironic that surviving Hindu legend refers to floating craft that were in that region during ancient times. They were called "Vimanas", which is a Sanskrit word.

Once more, both good and bad people, by our standards, carried their diverse ideologies to new parts of the world, to yet plant the seeds for future conflict and discontent. Where ever the Atlanteans settled they brought with them knowledge of a technologically superior life. They made many friends and in time managed to pass on much valuable information to their hosts. The Atlanteans were held in high esteem by the people living in those areas where the Atlanteans settled. The Atlanteans taught their friends such new things as higher mathematics, the science of astronomical observation, land surveying, architectural construction and styles, agricultural means, and much more. They introduced the formula for arriving at the 365 ¼ day yearly solar calendar, based on celestial calculations.

It was interesting to learn that Roman, Greek, Egyptian, Mayan, Inca Aztec, and oriental architecture was greatly influenced, and had its roots in Atlantean architecture. These subsequent cultures adopted and elaborated upon Atlantean building styles, city layout, and clothing styles.

Because the present day scientific community, as a whole, refuses to acknowledge the existence of Atlantis, they blind themselves from seeing the subtle similarities between ancient eastern and western architecture, mathematics, and so on as being of Atlantean influence.

What happened to the Atlanteans? I was told that they were physically and biologically identical to people of other parts of the world. The color of their hair, eyes, and skin were varied just as the other people around the world. There was, however, a predominant race in Atlantis having that of a reddish cast to their skin, which was unlike Negro, oriental, or Indian pigmentation. All in all, the Atlanteans were eventually absorbed within the cultures where they settled, whose forbearers were the surviving Lemurians from thousands of years previously.

The later blossoming civilizations of Egypt and Meso-America built impressive, grandiose pyramids as we all know. Again the scientists fail to see the connection. These "experts" attest that the

pyramids built on both sides of the Atlantic were used for completely different purposes, and that both the Egyptian and the Mezo-Americans coincidentally built pyramids.

It is accepted that the Egyptians built theirs as elaborate burial chambers, while the Indians used theirs as ceremonial platforms. It is further argued that the Egyptian pyramids are much, much older than their Meso-American counterparts. First of all, these are not accurate observations. Who is to say for what purposes pyramids are to be used, and for long, long after the initial information and knowledge concerning them was given by the Atlanteans. From that early period on, when the Atlanteans arrived on both sides of the ocean, through political and religious changes within each culture, different resulting uses of the pyramids emerged. However, one hard fact remains, and that is that both sides built huge pyramids by no coincidence. Until only recently, it was thought that only the Egyptians buried their dead in pyramids, then came the discovery of the burial of a Mayan ruler deep within a pyramid at Palenque, Mexico. There were even hieroglyphs on the Mayan burial chamber walls, strikingly similar to those found in Egyptian pyramids. The Egyptians developed embalming and mummification techniques whereas the Mayans did not. Both cultures adorned the corpses with extravagant gifts and offerings. It is also interesting to note that both cultures strongly believed in an afterlife. The Mayans believed in reincarnation, based on many levels of an under-world and an upper-world. The Atlanteans had an insight into reincarnation and passed their beliefs on. It was inevitable that future generations of Mayans would debase them.

Both the Egyptians and the Mayans used pyramids for astronomical purposes in determining the approach of the seasons and for the correct crop planting times. Both cultures aligned their pyramids to coincide with celestial positions. And again, this was through Atlantean help.

The “experts” state that the Egyptian pyramids are much older than their Mezo-American counterparts, even some go so far as to estimate that there are thousands of years between the building of the two, This is not so. It just happens that the Egyptian pyramids have been under scrutiny of scientists and archeologists much longer than those of the Mezo-Americas. The Indian structures were only brought to light during the mid 1800s and were not even known of before that

time, whereas the eastern structures have been known for thousands of years.

I was told that the Great Pyramid of Egypt and the Great Sun Pyramid of Mexico were constructed almost simultaneously. That their age is almost equal and they date to the period of the final destruction of Atlantis about twelve thousand years ago. Given enough time archaeologists will discover that some of the Mezo-American temples are just as old as the Egyptians', that there are older structures underneath the existing ones, and that in some cases even older remains are to be found within the pyramids' center. This is not to say that every Mezo-American pyramid is twelve thousand years old, but some can be found that do date back that far.

As previously mentioned, some Atlanteans had already been escaping their island continent just prior to the final upheaval. This had been going on for quite some time. These refugees were eager to replace their sacred pyramids, that were sliding into the sea. My space friend let on that some pyramids in both Egypt and in Mezo-America were actually built with the aid of levitation devices brought over from Atlantis. He did not speculate very much about this achievement other than to say that the Great Pyramid of Giza was one of the ones built with the aid of such devices. Again, not all the pyramids were built this way, just a scant few.

The Venusians had keenly observed the tragic events leading up to the fall of Atlantis. Their self-imposed directive was non-intervention into the internal affairs of the people of Earth, as these people had to work out their own problems. The people of Earth at that time knew nothing of the existence of life on other worlds, and the space people wished to keep it that way. As always, throughout the millions of years that space people have been observing our planet, there were a few receptive Earthlings whom the space people did contact. These contactees kept their knowledge of the space people secret from their friends and neighbors, as most of their meetings were in out of the way locations or they were of a psychic nature. The space people always made it a strong point to make it known to the contactees that their societies' welfare and future depended solely on themselves. That so-called good or bad conditions were the direct result of their own doings, and were not due to coincidence or luck, or bad luck.

The space people tried desperately to correct inharmonious conditions that were manifesting in Atlantis by counceling the few receptive ones that would listen. Unfortunately, it was a losing

gamble, and the inevitable was at hand. The Venusians were in secret contact with certain "good" Egyptian priests who had much influence with the citizens of Egypt. The Venusians knew all too well that soon, some of the forthcoming Atlanteans would try to gain control of, and manipulate the key Egyptian priests for their own selfish and greedy purposes. The Venusians, being the benign emissaries they are, tried in vain to warn the Egyptians of the future brainwashing they were about to receive. The same situation was about to happen in Mezo-America.

Both the Egyptians and the Indians recorded and kept accurate records of the approaching Atlanteans. Unfortunately. Practically all traces of the Mayan records were destroyed by the Spanish Jesuit priests who later came to Mezo-America and Yucatan in the 1500s. The Spanish priests quickly subdued the Indians and subjugated them to their brand of religion, and at the same time literally burned the Indians historical records into oblivion. Such a sad atrocity was perpetrated in the name of "God".

The Egyptian records of the Atlanteans were destroyed when the library at Alexandria burned to the ground, thousands of years ago. One might wonder why the knowledge of the existence of an island continent and its inhabitants, who traded at various ports of call, was not more widely known a that time. Why didn't such information survive to present day times? Why wasn't there more references to Atlantis, other than a "questionable" mention by Plato, who's information was even third hand?

First, one must take into account that back in those times there was no such thing as Mass-media. There were no newspaper headlines, or TV or radio broadcasts announcing "Atlanteans come ashore". The masses of people living on Earth then were illiterate, to say the least. Their vocabulary, for example, was extremely limited. Comprehension was low, and the educated people, if they can be called that, what few there were, were of the nobility or the religious sect. Only they had the means and time for such luxuries. They had access to the books, few as there were. On the other hand, the peasants were kept in the dark, as far as the dissemination of knowledge was concerned. Theirs was a stark plight for survival. The common people were not at all startled, or surprised, over a few strange faces showing up in their villages and towns. There was no such thing as customs or immigration rules regarding newcomers to their shores.

There were no ID cards to be shown stating who was who, and from where. In fact, clothing styles were compatible. Actually, nobody took time out from the daily grind, to even care who was who. The Atlanteans that did manage to escape and reach any particular location numbered only in the hundreds at best, and this influx was a slow trickle spanning many, many years. As previously mentioned, the remaining Atlanteans were eventually absorbed into the existing worldly peoples.

I was informed that all the records referring to Atlantis were not destroyed, that there were duplicate copies of some of them that still exist to this day. The Egyptian, as well as the Mezo-American priests were the ones in control of the records. They made sure that more than one copy of those records were made. And that these duplicates were hidden for protective reasons.

There were manuscripts of recorded history telling of the existence of Atlantis and it's commercial traders, which were secretly encased within certain Egyptian pyramids. The Great Pyramid was one of them, and I was surprised to learn that two levitation devices Which were used in the construction of the pyramid are also secretly stored within its confines, in a hidden chamber. My friend said that another set of records was buried in the vicinity of the Spinx, in a subterranean vault. He said that this location would most likely be the first to be discovered by a future archeological exploration team. They will be using newly discovered and developed means of underground sonar which is similar to the system that detects underwater objects. The time period for this discovery is probably going to be right around the turn of the century. This new process will be under control of the government, as it would be too easy for fortune hunters to obtain such devices and go on a treasure salvaging spree. He related that, unfortunately, Earthly governments will have much more control over their citizens by the turn of the century, at least that's the way things look like they are headed.

It was also related that the discovery of these documents, and their subsequent revelations about the Atlanteans, and life during those times, would probably become a closely guarded government secret by the Americans and the Egyptians. It will be decided that it would not be a wise thing to make such shocking news public, due to the religious and political ramifications that would result. There is a serious possibility of a news leak.

Other surviving records, written from the Mayan point of view, telling of their association with the Atlanteans in that part of the world, are encased within a secret chamber within the Great Pyramid of the Sun near Mexico City. Still more, but rather incomplete records, are in the Mayan pyramids that have yet to even be discovered. These are located in very isolated regions of Mezo-America and will not be found for many years at best.

Before we leave the Atlantean civilization, I wish to go into a bit more detail concerning the fascinating, air ships they made use of. First, the process of raising and moving objects that we call levitation can be accomplished both mechanically and psychically. Objects can be levitated and manipulated by means of mental thought projection, utilizing intensified energy impulses. Mechanical means of levitation are much more suitable for transportation purposes, such as vehicular travel between two points.

Certain sound vibrations far above the human audible range, can be achieved, mechanically, that blend, or resonate, with the ever-present electro-magnetic force-field. Once this pitch, or chord, has been reached, a neutral gravitational condition is created, and the object becomes buoyant. Controlling the altitude and a means of propulsion are additional operations. Situated aboard a typical Atlantean airship is what we would term an energy storage battery. This capacitor-like device held a charge of electro-magnetic energy via pyramid injection. The energy was channeled into a transmission-like device, similar to that of a present day car's transmission, however, no mechanical gears were used, as different sound waves replaced gears. By this means, the ship's speed could be controlled. Also, sound waves controlled the altitude of the ship. Today cars get so many miles to a gallon of fuel; during Atlantean times the lighter than air craft could travel a certain distance on a charge of pyramid energy. As we have gasoline stations scattered around our cities and countryside, there were strategically placed pyramids about Atlantis, for the purpose of refueling, or recharging, their air ships.

We now approach our present day civilization on Earth and it's advent. As previously discussed, during the final destruction of Atlantis, massive changes to the Earth's surface took place, resulting in some lands emerging as well as submerging into the seas. My space friend told me that several centuries had elapsed when a small group of certain aggressive and unruly people from some twelve different planets were gathered together and brought to Earth, to live

and grow among themselves. There were not a great number of them; they totaled only in the hundreds, exiles they might be called today.

Some of these people were from Venus, Mars, Saturn, and some were from neighboring star systems. Their physical features and stature were similar and biologically compatible, although from our point of view today, we would consider some of them to be giants, and some were rather dimunitive in size. They were also of various genealogical races. I was told that in this sector of our galaxy, there is a confederation of planets, all of which are on a par level of progress, that "oversees" and "monitors" all activity within that area of space. This confederation has a council made up of highly evolved beings whose self-imposed duty is to closely and thoroughly keep an eye on lesser developing planets, such as Earth. To our way of thinking, this confederation would seem like a united nations of space, and the council, it's security council, however, there is nothing militaristic involved.

The several hundred people brought to Earth then were not hardened criminals as we have in our present day prisons. Basically, they were people who did not get along well with other members of their societies. My friend tried to explain this as a negative, or inharmonious trait which can manifest itself occasionally. Many of these people had chosen to incarnate into a level of expression and experience which was too much removed from their previous existence, and could not cope with the circumstances of a more advanced and evolved society. In other words, they tried to jump too many rungs up the ladder of progress without experiencing the lessons of the lifetimes they chose not to associate themselves with. This can happen due to humanities right of free will of choice. Apparently, many of these people did not seek, or refused to listen to counsel during their "in-between" period from one physical lifetime to another. My friend said that this explanation was vague but he would try to go into it further at a later time.

The space people realized the fact that something had to be done about these "unruly" ones. A thought went through my mind that these people were possibly associated with the twelve tribes if Israel mentioned in the Bible. My space friend "read" my mind and said such is not the case with these, however, those twelve tribes were generally composed of descendents of the unruly ones. I then asked if the Biblical term "fallen angels" had anything to do with the unruly ones. My friend said that the term "fallen angel" was indeed from a

distorted association or reference to unruly ones that managed to survive to be included in the Bible.

Anyway, these several hundred unruly people were willingly gathered together and brought to Earth by way of spaceships. They all agreed that this would be best for their welfare, and this was the decision of all the unruly ones, as the space people made it clear that continuing to live on their home planets would only bring continued chaos. The space people understand that it is against Divine Law to physically, mentally or emotionally imprison anyone, regardless of the circumstances.

The unruly ones were allowed to bring with them helpful tools and implements, within reason of course. The council sought out a region of Earth as the new home for the unruly ones. At that time, about 10,000 years ago, the geographical area of what is now called the Middle East was thought to be ideally suited for the group. This region was remote enough from the other earthly inhabitants, so at least, for some time, the unruly ones could live secluded among themselves, before eventually discovering their outlying neighbors.

These newcomers to Earth knew well the basics of survival and immediately began to construct simple, practical dwellings, appropriate to the conditions of the region. They promptly started cultivating the land and raising crops from seeds they were allowed to bring with them. Out of sheer necessity, they also began killing animals for food and clothing, something they had not done before this. They fashioned spears and made use of archery. They tried their hand at fishing and became very successful. They constructed crude rafts and launched them from nearby shores.

There was a great lesson to be learned by the unruly ones. They were literally forced to live among the company of their own kind and were given an opportunity to work out their differences, get along with one another, and, hopefully, to return to Divine Law. In terms a school child could understand, they had “failed” a grade and had to repeat it. Because of their free will of choice, they had the right to structure and organize their own lives the way they saw fit, without outside interference. Consequently, they were forced to draw upon their own, natural inner powers, something they were not always utilizing previously back on their old native planets. Fortunately, most soon became adept at relying upon themselves and each other for their mutual existence. They seemed to be “passing” their tests. In addition, their unruliness subsided and they became more

hospitable towards one another. All was well, at least for that point in time.

Several generations passed. The Earthlings were frequently visited by their brothers and sisters of other worlds, who came to Earth in space ships, for the purpose of offering assistance. There were public landings near the Earthlings encampments, and the space people were always cheerfully greeted. Again, all was well, at least for that point in time. For some time to come, the colony prospered quite well, as the space people were eager to give counsel and recommendations on whatever problems the colony faced, within certain limitations of course.

Slowly, some members of the colony began to take up an adamant position towards the space people visiting them. These members chose not to trust the space people, and they even spread lies about them around the colony. Meanwhile, a lot of Earthlings who had a good rapport with the space people were intimidated into rejecting the space people by their adamant fellow members. The colony then began to resent the space peoples approach and their generous assistance. Alert to this, the space people quickly realized that they were beginning to become unwelcome amidst their brothers and sisters of Earth. Their helpful advice was being rejected by more and more members of the colony. Unfortunately a condition of unrest prevailed. Then, something unpredictably happened. The colony of new Earth people, who, up to this time freely mingled amongst themselves, quickly banded together back into the original planetary groups.

Within each group, men literally fought for the right and power to rule the roost. The space people closely watched, but their hands were "tied" for they could not physically intervene in the decaying situation. They well realized the ramifications of intervention under these circumstances, as Divine Law would not permit it. To do so would seriously rob the colony of the benefit of working out their own problems, whether such solutions came quickly or come after much hardship.

Soon, killing and bloodshed became common and widespread. Men rose to power in their tribe and recruited body guards to protect them. Thus, small bands of armies were formed. This led to the creation and production of crude weapons, such as clubs, spears, and so forth, where none had existed before. Eventually, each tribe had a self imposed king, or dictator, with the sons of the family taking over

the reins when the father grew too old to rule. Thus, nobility found its roots. Patiently the space people observed and waited. They were still visiting the colony on a limited basis, conferring with those few Earthlings who would take time to listen. The space people hoped that the Earthlings would realize where they were headed, and would quickly return to a brotherly relationship among themselves. Tragically, this hope was to no avail, as the further division of Earthlings increased.

Instead of being one large community as they originally were, each group, or tribe withdrew from the others and struck out in search of new lands in which to live, and propagate their seeds of wrath and unholiness. This act then consequently contributed to the eventual establishment of what we presently call empires, or nations. This further separated family from family.

It should be known that not all of the original tribes occupied just the area of the Middle East alone, when they began to spread out. Some of the primarily darker skinned tribes migrated to various parts of Africa and settled down there. Some people of those tribes, after consequently coming in contact with the forbearers of the Egyptians, chose to be absorbed within that particular culture, along with its remnants (survivors) of Atlantis. Other groups journeyed north and explored and settled parts of Europe, while still others settled amongst the people living in what was later to become the Roman and Greek empires. Blending in with their cultures. Yet, some traveled deep into Asia and on to the Orient.

The few tribes that did choose to remain in the region of the Middle East, as well as others, by this time no longer lived the Universal Law. Idol worship and animal sacrifice flourished and was commonplace. Mythological legends and gods were created out of spiritual anxiety. Out of this, stemmed many confusing and different ways of religious worship. Pagan religious beliefs were formed and brutally enforced, even to the point of human sacrifices in many instances.

A means of exchange of goods and services was instituted. Money came into being, followed by crime, prostitution, and the like. People began to amass and covet material possessions and to desire those of their neighbors. Thievery flourished.

Observing this, the space people could see the writing on the wall. It was evident just where the Earthlings were taking themselves. Very few Earthlings were spiritually progressing. In fact, the vast majority

of them were “failing” their lessons, and were reincarnating their consciousnesses back on Earth, over and over, and over again. In each new lifetime they were posing themselves with the same lessons they faced in the previous lifetime, sometimes “switching sides”. By switching sides, say, for example, during one life experience, a man yearns to become a foot soldier for the purpose of engaging in battle and killing the enemy. When that man reaches the right age and circumstances, which he had planned out before birth, he got the opportunity to go into battle and first handedly thrust his sword into the belly of his victim. He savored and relished the experience. But deep inside of him was a sense of compassion for his victim. The soldier had a knawing desire to place himself in the position of his victim. This was his conscience speaking, even though he had allowed his ego free reign over his life.

In the next lifetime, the soldier programs the circumstances for himself to be the “victim”, so he can firsthandedly experience the sword being thrust into his own belly. Thus, a vicious circle of retribution is started and maintained from one lifetime to another. Multiply this example for almost everyone who took place in that one battle. Literally thousands and thousands of people agreeing to get together for the purpose of engaging in a war so they can all see what it is like to play the various parts, and then “switching sides” for their next life experience. Again, multiply this one war by, perhaps, hundreds or even thousands of wars and it will be easy to see the useless futility of it all. Some call this the law of karma, and these unfortunate souls have unknowingly shackled themselves to a circumstance which can be very easily avoided.

As a result of the bloody, devastating wars, specific borders were thrown up between lands which were previously undivided. Cities became high-walled fortresses, always under threat of impending attack from an unfriendly neighboring nation.

By then, the natural use of mental telepathy was long lost, due in part to the people verbally trying to out shout their adversaries, and also by their complete dependence on verbal communication. Many groups had adopted the languages spoken by the natives of that particular region where they had settled. Thus, it wasn’t long before future generations of people living in neighboring regions could no longer communicate with one another. These were not healthy conditions, by any means.

It had been hundreds of years since the space people had made public landings in their ships near the villages of their brothers and sisters. Alas, another chance was in store – a great flood! When the continent of Atlantis had previously broken up and submerged thousands of years earlier, vast amounts of water vapor was released into the upper atmosphere. This was a natural phenomenon and the build-up of the water vapor over this period of time caused a thick, cloudy formation, or firmament to form around the Earth.

Due to this condition, the stars, or heavens, were not clearly visible to the people of Earth. The eventual breaking up of that firmament, and the resulting massive torrents of Global rain provided the great flood that is illustrated in the Bible. I was not given the exact date of this flood, but I was told that it happened several thousands of years ago. The space people knew of the impending flood and also that many people would be lost in its wake. The space people also knew of a few righteous, and spiritually developed Earth people who believed and lived by Divine Law. These few would be warned and given counsel.

We know of the allegorical Biblical account of Noah, and the ark. However, the bible does not elaborate as to what happened to the multitudes of other people living in other parts of the world as the flood developed. These many other people were also warned of the impending catastrophy by the space people.

They also built huge, ark type vessels and floated to safety when the rains came. Not only were the space people in touch with the few "good" people in the area of the Middle East, they knew of other "good" people scattered about the planet's continents. The Earth was once again "cleansed".

At the height of the flood, not all of the Earth's land mass was engulfed. Some of the higher elevations totally escaped inundation. In many cases people and animals fled to these higher grounds for sanctuary, thus, surviving the surging seas.

Noah's ark came to rest on Mt. Ararat, just as believed, and he and his followers and a few animals that were aboard vacated the ark and slowly descended the mountain in search of new lands to inhabit. There was, of course, not two of every kind of animal put aboard the ark, for all that Noah could take were animals indigenous to that region of Earth. Other arks were used to save animals that were native to their particular area. The surviving people then took assessment of their new world.

Humanity, once again, sprang forward. Many generations passed, and the populace grew and prospered. The stars, and heavens were clearly visible to them. The space people watched anxiously and joyously and returned to their brothers and sisters on Earth by direct landings of space ships. In short, this period of progress was to be brief, unfortunately, for the seeds of discontent manifested once more. Was this to be a repeat performance all over again? Slowly, but surely, the immediate generations were to see dissention and ill will crop up amongst themselves. In some places, idols were again fabricated and worshipped. Those people could not be goaded into believing in an "invisible" God, a single supreme diety, for they could only relate to the physical world that they could see, and touch and hear, etc. They desired some type of object before them that they could relate to on their level of mentality.

Social and political goups, and cults, again formed. Wars were again waged. Deceptive religious practices and beliefs spawned seeds of ignorance and intolerance among all.

Despondently, the space people attempted, but in vain, to correct these serious ills. The Earthlings' growing resentment towards the space people became so adamant that the space people were reluctantly forced to abandon their direct landings in villages and towns. I am referring here to the situation as it unfolded in the region of the Middle East, because we can somewhat relate to it from historical and Biblical records. However these records are incomplete and riddled with myths and deceptions, as will be further discussed later on.

Thus, in time, the Earthlings knew no more of their Brothers and sisters of other worlds and their space craft. It was decided by council of space people, that a new and different course of action was to be taken in an effort to attempt to lead the Earthlings back to Divine Law. By this time the Earthlings could no longer be approached directly by the space people, for such an occurance would be too emotionally damaging, even though the space people did occasionally correspond with the few spiritually evolved ones who lived here on Earth.

The council was in total agreement that certain highly evolved beings, by their own volition would avail themselves to be reborn on Earth, amongst the unruly ones, as a means to try to help themselves return to a state of peace and prosperity.

It was a “clandestine” operation, and it was thought to stand a fair chance of success. Because of the Earthlings free will of choice, the outcome could not be exactly predicted.

This may seem hard to understand, but some of the council’s members were not what we would relate to as people, in the physical sense. But rather their presence was of a spiritual nature, for it was eons ago that they possessed physicalness. In other words, their state of being was likened to that of huge, unimaginable energy gestalts of consciousness.

Such a vast amount of consciousness was just too great to be “housed” in any one physical body. The gestalts could best accomplish their tasks by dividing, or splitting up into separate personality aspects in order to be incarnated on Earth. Each one, in his own right would be a complete and self-motivated individual, capable of handling their particular assignment.

They were to choose the best set of circumstances in which to be born into, so, when the precise time came, they would be in the right place to begin to subtly influence the Earth people. They all knew one another for they were directly psychically bonded together, and any, of all, could mentally communicate at will. They were taskmasters who were up against odds that were not in their favor. They became known on Earth as messiahs, and prophets. As they matured from childhood, they reached a certain age of awareness whereby they began to fulfill the purpose of their mission, which was to teach Divine Law.

It is well to note that these great teachers did not wish themselves to be revered, and worshipped, and prayed to as gods, as so many Earthlings were beginning to do – and still do.

In addition, these highly evolved beings came to Earth strictly to work WITH the Earthlings and not FOR them. Their prime directive was not to perform the Earth people’s chores, for this would surely rob the Earthlings of the much needed experience they required. They came to help the Earthlings toward making sound decisions and judgments, through counsel. In this way, they actually helped the Earthlings to help themselves.

Jesus Christ was one such Messiah. Unfortunately, today, people have made him the most misunderstood and misquoted savior the world has ever known. The Bible has made an enigma of him due to its early editorial adulterations, but I am getting ahead of myself on

this particular subject which will be discussed in more detail in another chapter.

During those times, and here I am referring to Biblical times, some prophets choose to appear to the people of Earth in fully grown physical form, or course, disguised in the garments of the period. These prophets, who were actually space people, came directly by space ship landing in out of the way places, and then showing up, say, in the village market square.

Other highly evolved beings choose psychic contact as their approach. Helpful thoughts were "interjected" into the minds of certain Earthlings. Thus, these people would naturally consider such "interjections" their own thoughts, and they could choose to heed them or reject them, thinking such thoughts just "popped" into their minds. By this approach, the space people could get their point across without direct face to face confrontation, while the Earthlings could still utilize their free will choice in deciding. Force was never used as this is definitely against Divine Law, whether it be of a physical or psychic nature.

Some prophets choose to teach in different locations, wherever they felt their services were needed. They visited all parts of the world bringing wisdom and enlightenment to those who would take the time to listen. To name just a few of these great beings would include, besides Jesus, Moses, Abraham, Noah, John the Baptist, Paul, the other apostles, Buddha, Confucious, and a recent one in modern times, Mahatma Ghandi. I understand that there are at least several spiritually highly involved beings presently working on Earth who are trying to stem the tide of ignorance and misconception.

There has never been a time on this planet when its inhabitants, whatever their level of development be, did not have available to them, advice and consultation by higher forms of intelligence from other worlds. We must also understand that the information and knowledge offered, whether it be directly spoken by word of mouth, or psychically "injected", is always geared to the comprehension level o the recipient.

If one could imagine the limited comprehension level of the average person during Biblical times, even by today's standards, one would realize what a vast intelligence gap the space people had to contend with in their collaboration with people of that era. It is no wonder that much of what the space people intended to relate to the Earthlings had to be couched in allegorical terms and symbolic

stories. Most of what was told was to later become the focal point of old wise men's tales and village priests parables, as well as being the basis for many Holy Writs.

Unfortunately, in many instances, the prophets did not always meet with success in their endeavors. There were many Earthlings who refused to listen to anything other than their own egos. The space people did not expect to reform everyone on Earth, for this is utterly impossible. They merely made available wisdom and knowledge to those who had a genuine, and sincere desire to better themselves. The opportunity presented itself and whoever wanted to, could take advantage. A small percentage did listen, and this made the mission worth while. The space people knew they were working against miserable odds in their quest to spread the "Word of God", for in actuality, it was the words and messages of highly evolved beings who well realized that it was best for Earthlings to consolidate their beliefs towards a one God concept and depart from idol worship. The people of Earth just could not understand if they were told that God is an idea, and not a man. These simple people could not equate such a truth, and it would have done much greater harm to tell them otherwise.

In time, many unruly Earthlings plotted against these prophets. To counteract these gifted teachers there sprang up false and fake prophets. These false prophets proliferated inharmonious conditions among their lot for the purpose of confusing everyone with contradictory stories. The space people saw right through this vicious attempt to discredit them, however, they could only compete for the people's attention with words and not force.

It is easy to understand why our entire planet is, and has always generally been a battleground of "good" vs. "evil". This ironic "battle" has been raging, on and off, ever since the early beginnings of humanity on this planet, millions of years ago. This is in no way an insinuation that we inhabit an ugly or inadequately endowed planet. Nothing could be further from the truth.

My Space friend told me that our Earth has many varied scenic, geological, and geographical formations that do not exist on many other planets. He told me that ours is truly a beautiful and magnificent planetary home, and we all should be proud of it and preserve it. Remove all the population from Earth, save the animals, and allow the planet several hundred years to "purge" itself of its present levels of human made pollution, and it would return to an

even more beautiful state of natural balance and harmony. The space people who still have physical bodies, and live within a physical environment, like us, maintain the dignity of their planetary homes, the same as with the way they maintain their bodies and minds, for they treat all with respect and understanding. To do otherwise would go against Divine Law.

If I may, I would like to dwell a bit on the topic of the seemingly eternal struggle of "good" vs. "evil". As previously discussed, I was told that there is no such thing as anything, or anyone being "evil". What we consider to be evil, in actuality is the perversion, or distortion of "good". Nothing is created bad. We can choose to be bad, or evil, by nature of our free will or choice. It is entirely up to us.

This struggle has been illustrated and symbolized by many cultures on Earth for a long time now. It is very interesting to look at a few of them and ponder their roots.

The Chinese had their own symbol, a circle divided into two distinct divisions, one black and the other white. One division bled into the other. White represented good, while the black, of course stood for evil. The two divisions appear to be chasing one another, depicting a revolving condition, or an eternal blending of the portions of good and evil.

The Aztec and Mayan Indians of Mezo-America displayed graphically on the walls of their temples, and in their holy writings, their symbols for the eternal struggle of good vs. evil, illustrated as two opposing animals. Quetzalcoatl, the feathered serpent was the god of all good attributes, such as wisdom, light, prudence, uprightness, etc., versus Tezcatlipoca, the ruby red-eyed tiger god who represented everything negative, such as darkness, ignorance, and evil.

A Biblical society, the Essenes, recorded in their holy scrolls, which were to later be accidentally discovered, the moving story of the intense struggle between the children of the light and the children of the darkness.

Many American Indian tribes, as well as native tribes all over have similar legendary tales referring to some confrontation between opposing, good and bad sides. The point I wish to make is that this all boils down to simply intelligence and education as opposed to ignorance and stupidity.

Let me add that the life experience is composed of a blending of both positive as well as negative qualities. The proportions of these

qualities are in direct relationship with the individual's attunement with Divine Law. To put it another way, all people, and their consciousness are the direct products of an evolutionary chain of creativity. It matters not if the individual personally chooses, through free will, to manifest either positive, or negative qualities, as this does not in any way remove the fact that that individual is, and will always be a product of Creation. Both good and bad are equal before the infinite Creative force. Both are equally creative and expressing qualities or forces. What we consider evil is a force which is manifested by those who have temporarily "lost" the "way". Through voluntary education, one uses his free will to return to a positive state of being. Again, no force has ever been created, physical or non-physical, that is inherently evil, or negative. All existence is created good!

I was informed that presently on Earth, there is a well orchestrated world-wide effort by people manifesting negative forces for the purpose of gaining control of the minds and bodies of their fellow human beings – namely, most of us, for their own selfish and materialistic gain. This is a paradigm of misdirected creative energy which is increasingly becoming lopsided in favor of the negative forces as the years go by. It has been in the making for quite some time now. I might mention that communism is but one of these negative forces, there have been many others down through the ages.

This is another part of the reason why our brothers and sisters of other worlds and other dimensions have lately paid more strict attention to the affairs of Earth. They are extremely concerned for our ignorance in the realm of spiritual enlightenment.

They have bee trying, as I have been trying to illustrate in this chapter, by whatever means possible, short of direct intervention, to help us avoid literally self-destroying ourselves, as well as our beautiful planet.

Meanwhile, we arrive at this point in early history. I feel that I need not delve into the subsequent cultures of ancient Egypt, Rome, Greece and others, for they are now recorded history.

AND NOW, ENTER THE ICE AGE

Perhaps one of the most startling things my space friend told me was of the forthcoming "ice age". Our Earth is presently entering a gradual, natural cycle of change once more. It actually began several hundred years ago, and the Earth will begin to feel it's first affects soon. For some time now there has been a slow tilting, or shifting of the position of the Earth's axis. This might be best illustrated if one could imagine how a spinning top would look as it begins to slow down and to wobble. Please do not get the idea that the Earth is going to stop rotating, or go out of control, as this is not the case. The slowing down of the top illustration may be a bit overdrawn, but it is the closest example that I can offer.

This is a natural occurrence, and is just part of our planet's growing up, so to speak. As a result of this shifting condition many rather unpleasant, and no doubt catastrophic things will happen to the Earth in the form of geological, geographical and weather changes. All physical forms of life will be affected.

We will begin to see the first detrimental affects of this ice age approximately after the turn of the century, and millennium. It cannot be accurately predicted as to the exact year, month, or day, as planetary conditions are ever changing. However, it is definitely approaching and the space people know it.

Around the turn of the century, much land that is presently underwater will begin to rise, and break through the ocean. This will be mainly caused by internal volcanic activity. Much land that is presently above water will slowly begin to sink beneath the seas. Again caused by underwater ground disturbances.

The global shift will cause the polar caps to be in different locations, resulting in their eventual breaking up and melting. (This is going on now.) This will affect the ocean levels as massive icebergs drift about the oceans dissolving and adding to the ocean's volume.

This in turn, will completely change the weather patterns from their seasonal routines. For many years following these changes, which, I am told require hundreds of years to run their course, the new, water-soaked lands that pushed through will be in the process of massive evaporation. This as a result will cause a dense, cloudy firmament to form in the Earth's atmosphere. The carbon dioxide content will increase and also contribute to this process.

When the cycle change is finally completed, the Earth's new atmosphere will be formed. In effect, this new carbon dioxide layer will actually shield the Earth against the sun's harmful rays. This, in turn, will greatly affect humanities' lifespan on Earth. For example, up until the time of the great flood, as mentioned in the Bible, the early Earth's inhabitants life spans were in the hundreds of years. This was common and not unusual. During those times the people of Earth could not see the stars and the heavens at night, due to that clouded firmament.

After the great flood, as previously mentioned, which was a breaking up and raining down of that firmament, the Earth people could then observe the heavens, and consequently, their life spans began to decline. Continued exposure to direct sunlight is harmful to a persons well being, as this fact is well known today.

Incidentally, my space friend did mention, on one occasion, that since the Earth has only one moon, an "unbalanced" condition is created. Unfortunately I did not think to ask him for an explanation of this in detail. It did have something to do with weather conditions and tides.

I was given more information on the approaching Ice Age. I was told that the whole Earth was not going to be turned into a solid, frozen mass of tundra during this ice age. Not all of our present day continents will totally submerge, although some will sink more than others. Nor will the entire ocean floor rise up. Many Earth scientists have already known about this gradual cooling condition, and have predicted the outcome. Many have been scoffed at by other scientists who claim that there is no such thing coming. May I remind of the negative forces at work. They would like nothing better than to see the world meet such an occurrence completely unprepared.

My space friend told me that as far as they have determined, sometime around the year 2,000, and then slowly progressing after that, the ice age will begin to show its affects on the continental United States. Other areas of the world will also be affected by then. I was more interested in the immediate affects concerning the Unite States, so I primarily asked about what they felt would happen to this country.

He said that the area of southern California would very quickly split off from the mainland and would literally drop off into the Pacific Ocean. Violent earthquakes along the San Andreas fault will precede the actual separation of the land mass. Unfortunately, there

will not be enough warning time to evacuate the area of Southern California when the tremors begin. It will also be unfortunate that by the year 2,000, many more people will be living in the disaster zone and will be killed by the holocaust. Millions will perish.

Two other major areas that will definitely be affected besides lower California are New York City, and it's surrounding vicinity, and the southern half of the Florida peninsula.

Both of these areas will slowly settle to sea level, and then slowly submerge, and the affects will not be as sudden, and abrupt as will be in California. It will take many months and perhaps a year or more for the New York and Florida regions to go under. There will be ample time for people to leave for higher ground in these cases.

I stood there in utter amazement, as my space friend painted this vivid picture of gloom for me. And it would probably all happen in my lifetime! Other, just as massive occurrences would be taking place all over the globe. What would people do?

In contemplating these circumstances, just how will people in the future cope with the advent of an ice age? What impact would this ice age have when it begins to strike? Think about it. Slowly sinking lands would obviously call for the immediate mass evacuation of peoples and all their belongings from countries with low lying lands, first affected. Eventually, some mountain ranges will submerge, but not all.

How will the masses leave? By what means does a populated country, or a large geographical area, leave? What about food stuffs, distribution, animals, personal belongings.? Are these to be left behind to go under? Will there be looting, pillage? Just where will all these people go for sanctuary?

What countries will welcome additional millions of foreign refugees? Would offers be made by some? What countries would flatly refuse to help? And what will these adamant countries do when they begin to slip beneath the waves?

Will we build huge, modern day arks? No way! There is simply not enough materials available to house and store millions and millions of people, and take care of their needs. And besides, there would not be enough time to build a fleet of arks. What if there is not enough finances for such a monumental undertaking? How could several hundred years worth of food and materials be quickly amassed, when there isn't enough food to go around today?

Could it be that only a select few will be smart enough to figure out ways to survive, while the masses perish? Or, by the time of the arrival of the ice age, Earth space technology will have progressed enough to put many people in space in the form of huge, orbiting space arks (space stations).

This may very well be the only advanced solution to escape annihilation. Such orbiting stations would be impervious to what would be happening down on Earth. A fleet of space shuttles would have to be employed in order to safely ferry people and equipment and provisions back and forth from Earth to strategically placed stations. Fortunately, the U.S. space program is headed in this direction….. I wonder why. Is it by some coincidence, or do they know something and aren't telling us?

It is very possible to grow crops in "agri-ships" in space. Pre-packaged living environments would be no problem by that time. Other planetary civilizations have done this before this time as we may see by the literature of Extraterrestrial visitors to this planet. If space colonies is the way things go, then those fortunate few who do get to go into space, will live out their remaining lifetimes in space, and their children and their children's children would do likewise.

It will require many, many years for the Earth to "settle" down again and be ready for human inhabitation on any scale once more. Many, many generations of people aboard space stations will have come and gone by that time. Of course, in the meantime, there would be many shuttle visits to various regions of Earth for the purpose of documenting the ice age's development, and also for scientific study. It would not be like several hundred years, between the last person's learning the Earth and the first person's return.

Perhaps, hopefully by then, people could come back to a new world, with a better understanding of it. With their already accumulated knowledge of the planet, which has been stored in the space station's library, these fortunate few, along with their families who were born in space, could return and make a fresh, new start.

These "special" space Earthlings, not having first hand experience in Earthly physical living conditions, may very well have respect for their new environment. They will have read, and seen the movies of their ancestors disregard for the ecology of Earth hundreds of years previously. They will know the consequences that will befall them if they choose to pollute, and destroy, and deface, as many of their forbearers once did.

Perhaps some of the people of the orbiting space stations will embark on exploratory voyages to the moon, and other distant points, and encounter the beings living elsewhere in our solar system.

My account of the colonization of home planet Earth is quite brief. I have compressed billions of years of history into a short story. I feel maybe that I have not done it as much justice as I would like to, however, the purpose of this story is just to give one a thumbnail sketch, and a small glimpse if this planet's feisty past.

BATTLESHIP CARRIED AWAY

During the course of one of my many, enlightening meetings with my Venusian friend, I somehow arrived at the topic of mysterious disappearances of things on Earth such as, boats, airplanes, people, objects and the like. My friend patiently listened to the various incidents that I would bring up, and then he would try to give me an explanation for them. There are, perhaps, hundreds or even thousands of unexplainable occurrences that have happened on Earth since accurate records have been kept. I think this particular "scoop" takes the cake.

On one occasion, the Venusians actually removed from this planet, of all things, an entire naval battleship! There was a need, on the part of the space people, for an authentic Earth warship for some specific purpose. I was not told as to just what this purpose was, other than to say that this particular ship was taken to another planet, in a galaxy very distant from Earth. It was to have a special use by the planet's inhabitants, and this was all that I was made aware of, except, that after this use, it would be placed in the "Museum of Space" on that planet. The space people had been on the "look-out" for such a ship since about the turn of the century, on Earth. Their requirements were that the chosen Earth ship had to be constructed entirely of metal, and that it would possess armament and guns that fired projectiles. Apparently, an old world galleon simply would not do. In this case, only a fairly recent warship would do. The space people got their chance in November of 1951. Such a ship was soon to be available. Up until this time, the space people had to wait for the precise conditions for their "snatch". They could not, of course, attempt to take a current, modern-day warship with all its crew, and "pluck" it right out of the water in front of a fleet of witnesses.

No, this particular ship had to be an out-dated, and useless ship that could be "isolated" in the middle of the ocean for "removal". The Battleship, which was of Brazilian nationality, was sold to a British marine salvage company, and was to be towed to England, from Brazil, by two ocean-going tugboats. The ship was of World War I vintage, and was extremely seaworthy. While the battleship and her two escorts had been underway for some time, a storm developed as

they approached the Azores. Mysteriously, in the midst of the storm, the 20,000 ton battleship completely disappeared! And without a single trace or clue as to what happened.

Obviously, everyone thought the ship naturally went to the bottom, having sunk in the storm. What else could have happened? Where else could it have gone?

Alas, the space people had arranged the "set-up" to look the way it did, for obvious reasons. They actually "created" the storm as a diversion for the two tugboats. Suring the storm a small mothership descended through the squall and literally "scooped" up the battleship. This feat was accomplished by utilizing an electro-magnetic "tractor" beam which drew the ship up from the waters below. With the battleship securely aboard, the mothership quickly departed and proceeded to another star system to deliver it's "catch".

Meanwhile, the storm subsided and the crews of the tugs could not believe their eyes when they looked about and didn't see the mighty battleship.

When the ship was "taken" there was one person aboard her. He was not taken against his will, for he had agreed togo. This agreement was done on a psychic level, and was done long in advance of the happening. He had previously, sub-consciously arranged his circumstances as such, as to be the ship's tender for it's voyage to England. The man wanted to leave the planet, and he was going to do this by means of an accident resulting in his death. By mutually "contracting" with the space people, in his dream-state, he agreed to leave with his physical body. He obviously would be presumed lost at sea and drowned when word of the ship's disappearance reached the media.

The part of all this that really floored me was the fact that my space friend told me that I could find a magazine article on this ship's disappearance right in my very house-today! He told me exactly what to look for and just where the magazine would be lying. Later that afternoon, as soon as I returned home, I raced into my parent's bedroom and went to a bookshelf that my mother had used to store old books and magazines in.

Sure enough, after rummaging quickly through the piles of books, I came across a February, 1957 issue of PAGEANT magazine, just what I was instructed to look for. In it, I found a reprint article entitled, "MISSING – ONE BATTLESHIP". Here was the story of the mysterious disappearance of the Brazilian battleship, Sao Paulo, as

related by the crews of the tugboats. I read it hurriedly: It was just as my space friend said it was, at least the part that was apparent to the people who did the investigation of the disappearance. They could only be objective, bur I know the REAL story, and an incredible one at that! I have included the article forthcoming in this book so everyone may see for themselves.

One last thought. Let's all NOT get the notion that every plane, boat, or person that has disappeared has been "taken" by the space people. This is simply not the case. Only a very small percentage of the things that are unexplainable have had anything to do with people from other worlds. All so-called mysterious things that have happened, or will happen, carry with them very logical explanations. Finding them out is, or course, something else. There is still one thing that still puzzles me. Why would my mother still have a 1957 magazine lying around in 1962 when all the others were fairly recent

MISSING: ONE BATTLESHIP

BY ALAN VILLIERS

Battleships just don't vanish without a trace. But this one did

■ ON THE FACE OF IT, it would seem difficult to mislay a battleship. It would be, one might think, rather improbable that a battleship could be lost in time of peace in the North Atlantic Ocean, or any other ocean, and the whole great compartmented construction disappear beneath the sea, gone utterly from the face of the waters and the knowledge of man. A battleship after all, is the most pampered of all ships, planned and built carefully, maintained, rested, groomed like a thoroughbred. It is the most expensive of all ships both to build and maintain. It ought to be able to laugh at hurricanes and smile at a mere Force 10 gale. One would expect it, in fact, to be the most seaworthy type of vessel imaginable.

And yet a 20,000-ton battleship *is* missing in the North Atlantic, sunk somewhere off the Azores with not even a floating lifebuoy to mark the watery grave. It is true that this battleship was not in commission at the time but under tow, a dead ship bound for the breakup yards. But she was still a battleship. In some ways her loss under such conditions is the most inexplicable. All she had to do was float.

The missing battleship is the Brazilian *Sao Paulo*, and she was lost off the Azores in an early November blow in 1951. The *Sao Paulo* was built by Messrs. Vickers Armstrong at Barrow-in-Furness, England, in 1910, for the Brazilian Navy. Messrs. Vickers Armstrong knew how to build a battleship, and the big-gunned vessel had a long and successful career under the Brazilian flag. Her life was not arduous and she was not scarred in battle. She was an efficiently maintained unit in a well-run navy. No fault was every found with her seaworthiness, her stability, or any other

From *Posted Missing* by Alan Villiers, Copyright 1956 by Alan Villiers. Reprinted by permission of Charles Scribner's Sons

point of importance about her. In the course of time, as battleships do, she became outmoded.

After the Second World War the demand for metal in Europe was insatiable. Battleships are expensive pieces of scrap and, in due course, the *Sao Paulo* found a buyer. This was a firm called the British Iron and Steel Corporation (Salvage), of London, and a representative made an on-the-spot appraisal of the ship's scrap value. There were still thousands of tons of good scrap in her. She just had to be towed to Britain.

So, in August, 1951, the scrap-metal experts bought the *Sao Paulo,* as she lay in Rio harbour, flew out a 'runner' crew from Scotland and arranged to have her towed back to the country where she was built. Two powerful ocean-going tugs, *Bustler* and *Dexterous,* hurried out from England. Mr. William Painter, the managing director of the Ensign Rigging Company—was to ready her for the voyage.

The *Sao Paulo* was not ready when the tugs arrived from Britain, though Mr. Painter had worked energetically on the job. The master of the tug *Bustler* and his chief engineer helped him as soon as they arrived. The work was begun on the 5th of September and, on the 18th the Bureau Veritas surveyor duly furnished the seaworthiness certificate. The ship was ballasted with water and was in good trim for the long tow. Two good lifeboats were put aboard as well as lifejackets for the runner crew. Her original radio equipment—such of it as remained—was unusable, and a portable set was therefore put aboard so that Mr. Painter could talk to the tugs.

On the 20th day of September, the two tugs, whose gear was of the best, began the long tow, and the once-proud battleship, now barnacled and dingy, was moved slowly out of the magnificent harbour with naval tugs assisting. She was as fit as she could be made for the voyage, and the few who watched her go expected to hear no more of her except that she had duly arrived.

The *Bustler* was towing with 100 fathoms of 22-inch manila attached to 350 fathoms of 5-inch wire. The *Dexterous,* a strong 600-ton tug, was used to make doubly certain that the tow would be completed in good time. She was using 70 fathoms of 10-inch nylon secured to some 230 fathoms of 5-inch wire.

For forty-five days the old battleship wandered along placidly at the end of the two long tow-lines, but her crew of runners had enough to do, watching her trim and in general looking after her.

By mid-October the *Dexterous* was in need of bunkers and, slipping the tow temporarily, put into Dakar in West Africa. In a day or two she was back on the job. The *Bustler* was a diesel tug with more endurance, and she plugged along. The rate of advance was not great and, early in November, a gale got up from the North-west which slowed the ships almost to a stop. The wind howled around the *Bustler's* radar and through the *Sao Paulo's* high tripod mast, 'round the rusted old funnels and in and out of the big steel deckhouse. The sea got up, and the two tugs jumped and bounced about, leaping and rolling. After a day of this, with the conditions steadily worsening, the

flotilla was hove-to—headed into the wind to keep head-to-sea. All three ships were rolling, pitching, lurching, not trying any longer to make headway, just waiting for the weather to blow over.

It was nine o'clock on the morning of the 4th of November that the flotilla hove-to. The battleship, watched closely from the bridges of the two tugs, was doing all right. She was rolling and pitching, as any ship would in the increasing sea, but there was nothing violent about her motion. Mr. Painter reported over his walkie-talkie at two o'clock in the afternoon that he had just been 'round the ship and found everything all right. There was, he said, a slight trickle through the closed 4-7 gunports—but he described this as negligible. That was his word—negligible. Nothing to worry about.

The gale continued to shriek with increasing strength. The squalls of rain and violent wind howled and screamed, but the great sea ran true. It was good, deep water out there, with no shoals to bring up a tortured mess of breaking water. Sometimes in the squalls, the force of the wind seemed to lift the very tops from the breaking seas and send them flying through the air which was full of spray and flying foam. Visibility was bad—very bad in the squalls. Obviously, this was to be a really heavy blow. Still, the three vessels should come through all right. That was what they were built for. The two tugs had all the power they needed, and the big hulking battleship had only to stay afloat.

A howling squall came with an early dusk, shutting out everything except the contorting walls of water 'round the ships. There had been many such squalls, but this time the tugmasters sensed that something was wrong. They could feel a difference in the behaviour of their ships. There came a slight lift, an easing in the driving spray and rain, a lull. And there, close behind them now, was the great hull of the battleship swung broadside in the sea. She was rolling her rails under, her great mast whipping like the pendulum of an enormous grandfather clock in a violent earthquake, her twelve-inch guns now flung towards the heavens and now pointed to the depths of the sea.

Instead of being safely hove-to, the *Sao Paulo* was a dead and uncontrollable bulk! She took a wild sheer, refused to respond to any pressure of the tow-lines, lay and rolled and wallowed. The battleship drove astern with all the windage of her enormous upperworks, pulling the two tugs together, helpless, like harnessed horses held hopelessly to some huge steam-roller headed inexorably downhill. Fumes belching from their funnels, rails rolling under, the stinging sea-spray everywhere, the *Bustler* and the *Dexterous* tried to bring the giant under control again, tried to steam away from one another. Hopeless! The wind and sea roared with demoniac laughter at them. Now the *Bustler* was within yards of the *Dexterous,* pulled on that all-powerful tow-line. Up the smaller tug climbed upon the crest of a breaking sea to crash down again a moment later within feet of the *Bustler's* rolling rail, while the battleship, like a cat with two fat mice, played with the tow lines! Another

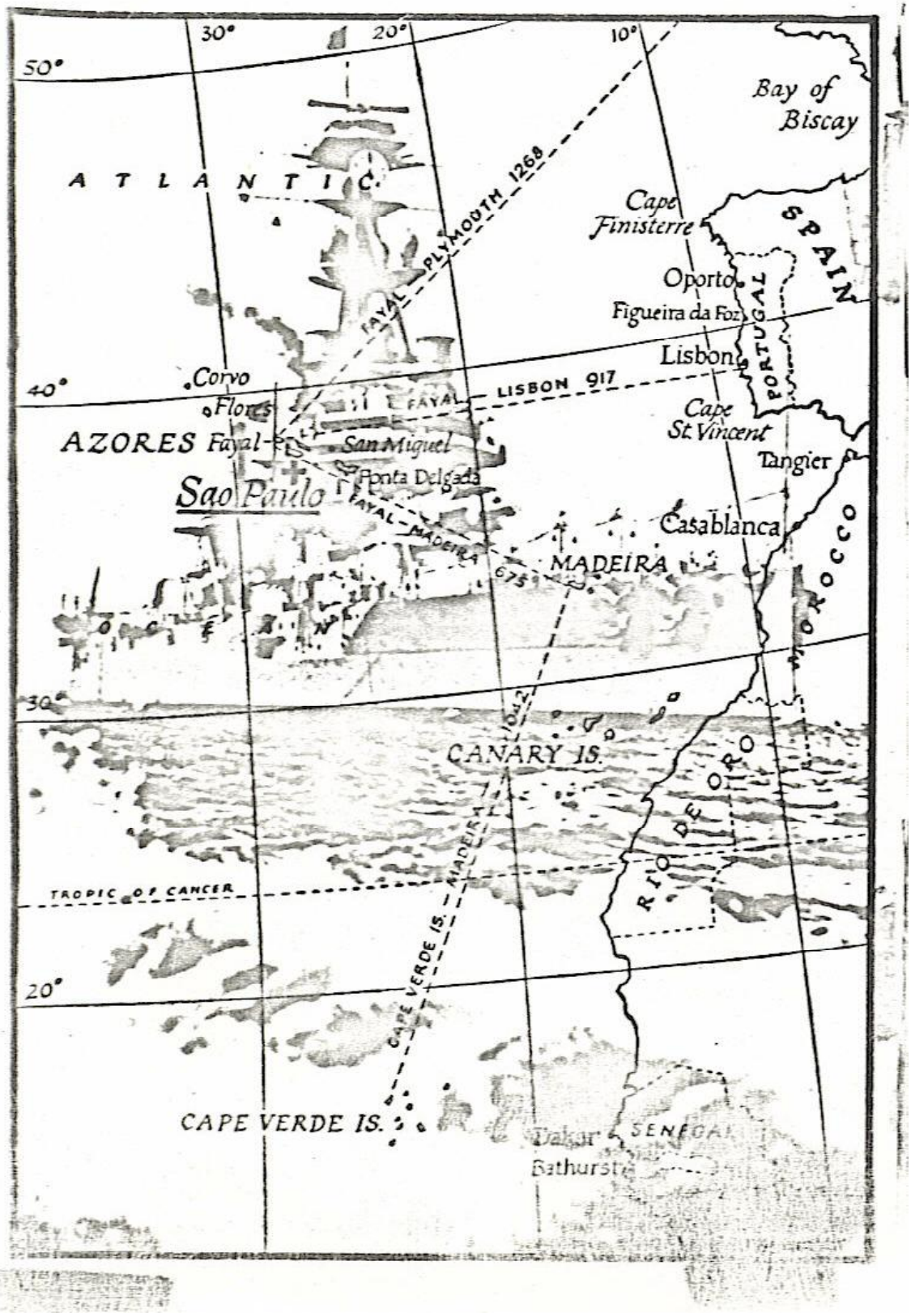
sea, another few moments of this, and it would not be the battleship that was in trouble. The tugs would be ground together and—very likely—fatally damaged. They could not stand being flung together in collision in that storm.

In these circumstances there was one thing and one thing only to be done. The *Dexterous* must slip the tow-line. This had been agreed between the tugmasters beforehand. The *Bustler* could hold on through the night, or until conditions permitted the tow to be resumed. With the *Dexterous* free of the tow and able to look after herself, the other tug would be all right. So should the battleship.

The *Dexterous,* wasting no time, prepared to slip. Even that operation was extraordinarily difficult. While the chief engineer was still preparing to slip, the towing hawser parted—he thought because a shackle gave—throwing the whole strain on the *Bustler*. At the same instant, the *Bustler's* tow-line parted. By this time the weather was so bad that both tugs could do nothing but remain hove-to. It was dark then. The wild gale continued. The *Dexterous* was suffering damage.

Though their own position was not enviable, the tugmasters tried at once to get into touch with Mr. Painter in the *Sao Paulo* to let him know they were standing by. Though his last signals, a few hours earlier, had been picked up loud and clear, they could not raise Mr. Painter.

No one ever raised Mr. Painter again, nor was the Sao Paulo seen, nor her two boats, nor the body of a runner, nor as much as a piece of life-jacket that had been aboard. Though the *Bustler* had her powerful radar going as quickly as she could, there never was an echo from the battleship. The tugs stayed and searched for days, and there was a week-long search by ships and aircraft, but not a trace of the *Sao Paulo* was ever found. She had disappeared from the face of the waters as if some mighty force had plucked at those broken tow-lines and dragged her, in an instant, down beneath the sea. ■■


30°
20°
10°
50°
Bay of Biscay
ATLANTIC
PLYMOUTH 1268
Cape Finisterre
SPAIN
Oporto
Figueira da Foz
PORTUGAL
FAYAL
Lisbon
40°
Corvo
Flores
FAYAL
LISBON 917
Cape St Vincent
AZORES Fayal
San Miguel
Ponta Delgada
Tangier
Sao Paulo
FAYAL-MADEIRA
Casablanca
MADEIRA
675
MOROCCO
30°
CANARY IS.
RIO DE ORO
TROPIC OF CANCER
CAPE VERDE IS.
MADEIRA
20°
CAPE VERDE IS.
Dakar
SENEGAL
Bathurst

THE BIBLE AND THE SPACE PEOPLE

Note: All references here are to the King James version of the Holy Bible, as it is the most widely used and accepted. There are, however, other similar versions in wide use. This account is based, to a substantial degree on what I was told by my space friend, coupled with information I was able to gather through research and investigation. The essence of what I learned is expressed here.

Basically, our Holy Bible is a collection of sacred religious writings that have to do with the ancient stories, poetry, essays, customs and laws. What began as a whole library of books was eventually consolidated into one volume, about four hundred years ago. In accomplishing this task, the various writings were gathered together, edited, assembled in order, and then officially published.

The original intent and purpose of the ancient, sacred writings as well as the subsequent Bible, was to provide the people with a framework of rules and laws in which to live by.

I will go into more detail on how our Bible arrived in its present form later on. I am more concerned here about the connection between our Bible and the space people.

Throughout our Bible there are several hundred references and accounts relating to space people coming to Earth; conversations with space people; Earth people observing space ships, and on and on. However, the reporting of these accounts down through the ages, from word of mouth to word of mouth, and by copying manuscript to recopying manuscript – from one language into another, has seriously breeched their original coherency.

Many of the extra-terrestrial accounts' true meanings were subsequently changed to suit the interpreters of the day. These people who wrote about such happenings hundreds of years after they occurred, or course, knew not what a space ship was or anything about the people who came from other worlds, or anything of that sort, and so are deficient to that degree.

Besides, in many cases, the person doing the actual observing of space craft would, through no fault of their own, give erroneous accounts of what they thought they saw. These were people who saw things they did not understand.

There were also Biblical "contact" people, people who were on a friendly basis with the space people, to whom the space people imparted knowledge and wisdom. These people, in turn, taught what they learned to audiences of curious people in the villages and surrounding towns. Much of this information, which was given in the form of stories and parables, was also later recorded with errors and mistakes of interpretation, and without punctuation whatsoever, into the literature of the day.

One must take into account that the average Biblical person's vocabulary was very shallow by today's standards, perhaps consisting of only a few hundred words at best. Also the average Biblical person was illiterate, or could only read and write a few words. Their own phraseology was elementary.

Over the hundreds of years spanning Biblical times, there grew an ever increasing number of stories and accounts of those many mysterious events and circumstances that illustrated those early times. Eventually most of these accounts were recorded for posterity in the form of scrolls of parchment.

These were to later evolve into the many holy books, or scriptures, that were prevalent, and circulated around the area of the Holy Land. It was desired that a forthcoming attempt be made to consolidate these scattered writings, and put them forth into one unified work – the Bible. This was not the first attempt to publish the Bible, as there were many versions floating about during the 1400s and the 1500s

The contents of many of these versions often disagreed, as did the translations. Even then the thought of centralizing and translating the many scriptures from their native languages into English was considered highly unorthodox.

King James, of England, in the early 1600s, had been pressed by English religious scholars to do just that, translate the scriptures into English and produce an acceptable Protestant Holy Bible. In effect he "sponsored" the creation of the protestant Bible. About 50 learned men were engaged in the task of putting together the Bible. They assembled some several hundred scriptural works, of which when they got finished haggling over them, only 66 were selected to be given "official" status.

Some very important, and valid religious writings missed inclusion by only one or two votes. Those 50 men held in their hands the power to decree what people were to believe in, and not to believe in, from the year 1611 on. No provision or stipulation was made for the inclusion of future possible religious supplements and addendums. I feel these Biblical editors were short of foresight, as apparently, back during those times, creative, intuitive thought was touted as being the work of the "Devil".

As previously mentioned, the church had tremendous power and influence then. The 50 Biblical editors felt it was their divine duty to impress upon the followers of the church, the importance of totally accepting the "word of God" and not to ever question it, in their Bible publishing endeavor.

They all agreed to actually "interject" a stipulation to this effect at the end of the Bible as a caustic reminder, in Revelations 22, verse 19: "And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."

The passage clearly speaks for the mentality of those Biblical editors. It was written from a standpoint of religious ignorance and intolerance. There is a spiritual contradiction in this passage that evades those editors perception.

We, and all existence are a part of "God", and likewise, "God" is equally a part of each of us and of all existence. God is simply, All That Is. All existence is part of the whole, nothing therefore can be excluded. God is Creativity. There is only Creativity and Divine expression. Why should a God that is total creativity turn around and "take away" any part of his creations? Only mankind through ill-manifested negative creativity attempts to discredit and distort true Divine Expression.

What Bible terms refer to the Space People and their craft? The space people are referred to throughout the scriptures as "angels", and "angels of the Lord". Sometimes God is used to associate with the space people. Space ships are referred to by many terms, such as, fiery chariots, whirlwinds, flaming bushes, power blasts, flying clouds and rolls. Sometimes cherubs were used to describe space ships.

Many times when space ships descended to Earth for the purpose of delivering messages (the word of God) they would hover, motionless a few feet above ground. Sometimes this was done over a tabernacle. The messages were delivered by way of loudspeaker-like

devices. To the Earthly observers this appeared and sounded like thunderous voices coming from whirlwinds and fiery chariots.

On occasion, space ships would remain near the ground for several days or even weeks, for the purpose of delivering their information. The Earthly observers described how the ships would appear to them at different times of the day and night. It was said that the "Pillar of cloud" was over the Tabernacle by day, and "fire" was on it by night. Actually the daytime "cloudy" effect was simply caused by the ship's electro-magnetic forcefield condensing the air or atmosphere around the ship into a fine mist – or cloud.

The fiery appearance at night was caused by the "glow" of the ship's force field. Sometimes, as the space people varied the force field's vibratory rate, vivid, striking color combinations would be given off, resembling fire bolts.

Just how could these happenings be described by Biblical people? How could the interpreters hundreds of years later, know what these people saw? It was all very confusing.

It was extremely difficult, if not impossible for the Biblical scholars to produce an accurate chronology of Biblical events. For example, in the year 240 A.D., Christian scholars tried to establish the date of the Genesis creation at about 5500 B.C. Over 1400 years later, Archbishop Usher decided to officially decree that the Biblical creation actually took place in 4004 B.C.. His assertion was accepted and used in the 1701 edition of the King James version of the Holy Bible.

There is a valid saying that goes like this. A persons judgment is no better than their knowledge. If someone gives an opinion, of which they are entitled to, on a subject on which they have little or no direct knowledge, it is just that! Archbishop Usher was in no way a scientist, a geologist, or an astronomer, yet, in his hands was the power to decree what people were to believe from that time forward. This was the age when people in Europe actually thought that the Earth was flat, and that the Earth was the center of the Universe. That everything in the Universe revolved around the Earth, including our own sun.

The Archbishop did not have enough information on hand to begin to establish the time of a "Creation", that in reality, according to the space people, never took place in that way. There was no technology towards that end at that time. May I remind that the church was at

that time extremely powerful and influential. The clergy made sure that they enforced the "will of God".

Look at what the Spanish Inquisition did for the new world. It was the church's Christian Duty to reform the "ungodly", heathens, the native Indians of Central and South America during the 1500s and 1600s. Wholesale killing and destruction was ordered in the name of "God". Christianity had no concern or respect for those Indians' religious beliefs or traditional customs. Those defenseless natives were forcibly subjugated, to capitulate or be killed. This is one of the many examples of the atrocities committed in the name of "religion".

Perhaps we should look at Earthly religion from another, more informed, point of view. Let us suppose that a delegation of space ships were to come to Earth and land, say, in an unpopulated rural area. This intrusion was then confirmed by the military, who immediately cordoned off the area. Soon some humanoid beings were to emerge from the ships and approach their startled observers. The beings speak perfect English, and report that while on previous exploratory missions to this quadrant of the galaxy, Earth was discovered. They go on to report that they had detected our presence and discovered that we were evolving in an elementary state of progress. They observed our planet for several years. They even monitored our radio and TV broadcasts, and from that they learned our languages. They go on to report that they observed striking contrasts in the consistencies of technologies, ideologies, and education, throughout the many different cultures on our one planet. Upon digesting all this data they chose our particular region of Earth to land and make this first contact with us.

The U.S. Government immediately calls for and gathers a contingency of the finest "brains" available in the fields of science, space-technology, astronomy, medicine, etc., to meet with these benign beings. Of course, many religious leaders are also asked to attend from the various faiths.

From the Earthlings point of view, then, acknowledging the fact that highly evolved beings have just come to Earth, could they rationalize in their own minds how our particular scientific, social, religious, and technological precepts would not, necessarily, apply to these "other" beings. Would our religious leaders attempt to "witness" to, or "save" or try to "convert" these beings over to their Earthly brands of religion, as in the case of the Central American Indians? This would, of course, be sheer madness. No doubt these

religious leaders would be very anxious to hear what these beings have to say about their "beliefs". In short, what I am trying to say is that we cannot expect our rules, and beliefs, to apply to a civilization from another world. They obviously had a much different start than we, and faced different sets of circumstances, perhaps with similar parallels. These beings may have developed like us, eons ago in their past, but the events would naturally have been different.

One would not expect, from a religious standpoint, that these beings would be held accountable to our religious, or scientific doctrines. Again, this attitude would be foolish.

These are things that Earth people are soon going to have to recon with. There is going to be more and more UFO activity within our atmosphere. More and more people are going to be "allowed" to see such activity. Soon it will be undeniable that something is up, or out there. The more the people that see UFOs, the more the awareness of their presence grows. As a result, a whole myriad of questions will be posed by people. The time will soon come to break the "chains" of "accepted" ancient beliefs, in light of new discoveries. People will want to know why.

It is just a matter of time before the space people make their presence known, but we are not ready yet. There are several hundred Biblical references to the presence of the space people and their craft, and of highly evolved beings, scattered throughout the scriptures.

The following is my analysis of over fifty, of what I feel are the most important, and dramatic of these references. Now I would recommend that one, if they wish, follow along with their open bibles, as I take each of these passages and give the explanation of what really happened. My space friend did mention, specifically, some of these incidents, and I have added others gleaned from my reading the Bible in search of these encounters.

The results may well amaze you, as I am sure that you probably never thought to interpret these passages in the manner that I am about to do.

NOTE: The following astonishing revelations of scriptural passages is based upon what I was told by my space friend. In addition to that, my ideas and opinions concerning these explanations have been incorporated and expressed. Objective, literal interpretation of the Bible is all but impossible due to adulterations, inaccuracies, mis-interpretations and interjections imposed upon the original holy writs.

GENESIS, CHAPTER 19. This is the well known account of God's destruction of the two sinful cities of Sodom and Gomorrah, and of the two angels of the Lord, who were sent down from Heaven to save Lot and his family. Lot and his family were the only righteous people living there and they were given the opportunity to leave before the final destruction which came in the form of a rain of fire and brimstone.

The space people had determined that the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah were manifesting nearly 100% negative qualities in the way they conducted themselves. In other words, these people were a totally sinful group, and something drastic had to be done to curtail these sinful activities.

Lot and his wife and their two daughters lived in the city of Sodom at this time. For reasons that were not given to me, other than the above explanation, the space people had concurred among themselves that these two cities were to be obliterated. Destructive rays emitted from a large space craft were to do the "job". The sinful inhabitants had gone way beyond the point of rehabilitation. However, Lot was the space people's "contact" in that region, and he, along with his family. would not be destroyed.

I did not question further the space people's decision to actually, directly intervene in the affairs of the times. I had understood, from my conversations with my space friend, that they have a policy of non-interference on our Earthly "squabbles", however, there must have been a very good reason(s) for their taking such actions during our Biblical times.

Two space men whom Lot knew well, secretly landed their ship near a mountain on the outskirts of the city of Sodom. They embarked on the journey into town dressed in the traditional garments of the times. They had encountered no difficulty entering Sodom, but as they made their way toward Lot's house, they noticed that they were being followed. The space men psychically knew that their followers had evil intentions.

They made it to Lot's house ahead of their followers. They renewed their acquaintance and then told Lot of the council's decision to do away with the two cities.

Meanwhile, suspicious townspeople had trailed the two space men to Lot's house and began gathering outside. It seemed that Lot was already under surveillance by some of the townspeople, due to his

adamant position regarding their wickedness. Lot knew this, but stuck it out anyway. A vigilante group was quickly rounded up and the people surrounded Lot's home, while the space people were inside conversing with Lot, and his family. The "Lynchmob" was actually going to forcibly abduct Lot and his family and kill them all. They despised his rightousness.

The mob attacked the front door and tried to break it down. The space men had brought with them repelling devices for protection. It was apparent then that they would have to make use of them. Just as the crazed assailants were about to storm their way through the front entrance, the spacemen quickly opened the door and discharged their "repelling" devices.

What these devices were was ultra-high intensity strobe lights that emitted intermittent blasts of light, so bright as to temporarily blind anyone standing in front of them.

The light blast was designed not to affect anyone using the device. Needless to say the intruders were rendered completely harmless. They staggered about, in a daze, unable to see anything. The effects of the light blasts lasted for about two hours, which was enough time for Lot, his family and the spacemen to leave town.

This confrontation occurred a few hours before dawn. The rest of the mob upon seeing what happened, something they had never witnessed before, were so frightened they ran in all directions as fast as they could and hid about town.

Lot and his family made good their escape to the nearby mountain where the space ship was hidden. Lot took up residence there along with his family and lived there for quite some time after.

Contrary to the popular legend, Lot's wife was not "turned to a pillar of salt", because she disobeyed the word of God and looked back towards the destruction of the two cities. She and Lot's to daughters were righteous people just as Lot. Lot would have known if she was otherwise, for Lot was a highly developed psychic being. Had she been of evil nature, she would surely have been left in the city to perish with everyone else.

The later Biblical editors and interpreters, in order to instill fear of the Lord into the people, literally interjected this Godly destruction of Lot's wife, into the story.

The contradiction here is just what is the sense of saving a good person and turning around and killing them after all. This fear of the Lord's retaliation really kept people in line several hundred years ago.

Their minds, bodies and souls practically belonged to the "church". They were properly intimidated.

EXODUS, CHAPTER 16 ALL. This is the well known story of the manna, or bread sent from Heaven to feed the children of Israel as they made their way through the desert between towns. This story is couched in allegory. The manna from Heaven is a symbolic term. The food was actually an array of fruits, vegetables and breadstuffs provided by the space people and delivered by space ship to Earth. This was usually done at night and up a distance from the caravans of Israelites. The manna was found the next day and eaten. Due to the spoilability of this food, there was obviously no refrigeration then, it could not be stored for any great length of time. This is why it was stipulated that the food must be immediately consumed and not hoarded. More was periodically supplied as necessary.

EXODUS, CHAPTER 33, VERSES 9-23. Moses is at the Tabernacle, the holy area of the camp generally designated as a sacred place where praying and religious ceremonies take place. A space ship descends (from Heaven) and then a space personality (the Lord) emerges, and they enter into counsel. They conversed face to face.

EXODUS, CHAPTER 34, ALL. Moses is frequently approached and counseled by the space people. He is asked to provide stone tablets for the Lord (space people) to write upon. The tablets are symbolic for the written laws of the Israelites.

EXODUS, CHAPTER 40, VERSES 34 TO 38. This passage plainly refers to a space ship (cloud) hovering over the Tabernacle and the presence of the space people were felt by all. A cloudy, condensation would form around the ship by day, and it appeared like fire was on it by night. These appearances that the people saw and tried to describe were caused by the ship's electro-magnetic force field coming into contact with atmospheric conditions. At night, the ship's force field glowed, as if "fire" was on it.

There are many Biblical references to space people "coming" down in space ships which would "hover" over the Tabernacle, to give their messages to the Israelites. Many times the messages were broadcast directly from the ship. This was accomplished by use of a

"loud speaker" system. These happenings were scripturally recorded as the "Lord" talking to the children of Israel.

NUMBERS, CHAPTER 9, VERSES 15 TO 23. Again, his is a good reference to the space ship (cloud) descending over the Tabernacle. This particular time it was night when it arrived, and it was said to have had the appearance of fire, until the morning. This time the ship stayed (hovered) for many days as the congregation had pitched their tents all around.

DEUTERONOMY, CHAPTER 5, VERSES 4 AND 5. This entry describes a conversation between a space person (the Lord) in the space ship (out of the midst of the fire) and an Earth person.

JOSHUA, CHAPTER 6 ALL. This is the well known story of the priests tumbling of the walls of Jerico. Here, the priests blew their trumpets to bring down the walls. The trumpets are symbolic of the use of certain ultra-high frequency sound devices. The space people had allowed certain special "contact people" to utilize these devices, as a "miracle" production, and as a show of strength in their confrontation with the people inside the walls of Jerico. They in this respect succeeded eminently.

JUDGES, CHAPTER 6, VERSES 11 TO 24. this is a reference to a conversation between Gideon, an Earth "contactee", and a space person (angel of the Lord). Ships would land directly in his presence. He was a spiritually gifted go-between.

I SAMUEL, CHAPTER 17, ALL. This is the well known story about little David who slew the Philistine giant, Goliath, with his slingshot. This confrontation actually took place. The scriptural account filtered down to us with amazing accuracy. Actually, Goliath, the giant was one of the last remnants of a tribe of such giants. His forbearers' tribe was one of the original twelve that were brought to Earth previously by the space people. Some of those original tribes contained people who were large in size, as well as people who were smaller than normal size. Because of their unusually large size, these giants did not "blend" well with their shorter contemporaries. They were always the object of prejudice and ridicule. In many instances these giants

were hunted down and killed by angry mobs. Many of these giants were righteous people, also. However, in the case of Goliath, this did not hold, for he was truly a heathen. We all know the rest of that story.

II SAMUEL, CHAPTER 22, VERSES 8 TO 16. This is a rather vague description of a space ship approaching Earth, and is seen by people who cannot understand what it is they see, much less accurately describe it. The symbolisms used are very confusing and misleading.

I KINGS, VERSES 10 AND 11. Here a space ship (cloud) hovers over the "holy place", as priests convene for counsel.

II KINGS, VERSE 11. This is the well known reference to the prophet Elija who was taken up by a whirlwind into Heaven. Elija was a great Master, a highly evolved being whose Earth assignment was to spread the word of the space people. He was considered a prophet, or teacher, by his deciples. The whirlwind is the symbolic term for the space ship. At other occasions when he was "picked up", the space ship was referred to by other symbolisms as, "a chariot of fire", and "horses of fire". If Elija was seen being taken during the daytime the reference was to a whirlwind, likened to a cloud hovering over the Tabernacle. If he was picked up at night, the reference was associated with the ship's brightly glowing force field, as a "wheel of fire". This is also a heavily allegorical story. The space people "ferried" Elija, sometimes from place to place to "hurry" his itinerary of places to teach at.

II CRONICLES, CHAPTER 7, VERSES 1 TO 4. This passage refers to a space ship (the fire came down from heaven) descending to Earth. Unfortunately, its meaning is obscured in the symbolic distortions. Animal sacrifices were never consumed by the space people in the space ships. Sacrifices were sometimes symbolic terms to mean quite different things, as a gesture of respect for someone, for example. And animals were not necessarily killed in these instances.

11 CRONICALS, CHAPTER 32, VERSE 21. Here is the reference to the Lord (space people aboard a mother ship hovering, out of sight, high above the Earth), sending down an angel (a space person in a

space ship) to Earth. The distorted and confusing symbolisms make this story hard to follow.

NEHEMIAH, CHAPTER 9, VERSE 6. Believe it or not, this passage is a highly distorted reference to the existence of other worlds and other people. The Biblical editors tried to alter this one, but surprisingly, some of the real meaning filtered through anyway.

NEHEMIAH, CHAPTER 9, VERSES 12 AND 13. Another good account of a visitation. A good attempt to describe the atmospheric effects apparent on the outer shell of the space ship (cloudy pillar by day, and at night a pillar of fire).

JOB, CHAPTER 1, VERSE 19. This is a very disorganized reference to a visitation, and it is quite vague. Here the symbolism for the ship is "a great wind from the wilderness". What it was is that the ship did not descend straight down as many did, but it came in on a paallel course with the ground. The viewers saw it coming and reported it in this manner.

JOB, CHAPTER 22, VERSE 12. This is a fairly accurate reference to the revelation of the existence of populated planets numbering many throughout the Heavens. An attempt was made to give some reference to the scale in distance as to how far away these other worlds are. The Biblical editors "cut" much revealing information here as they "decided" that it was in the best interests of religion to delete references to things they could not explain.

JOB, CHAPTER 36, VERSES 22 AND 23. This is a confusing reference that tries to explain the space people's vastly superior intelligence and perceptiveness compared to that of Earth people.

JOB, CHAPTER 37, VERSE 9. This passage clearly tells of a space ship (whirlwind) approaching the viewers from the South.

JOB, CHAPTER 38, VERSE 1. This is yet another reference to a space ship (whirlwind) whose occupant, the space person (Lord) spoke to Job. Job was another "contactee" for the space people.

JOB, CHAPTER 40, VERSE 6. Again, Job is conversing with space people (the Lord) who are in their ship (whirlwind).

ECCLESIASTES, CHAPTER 1, ALL. The original ideas put forth by this highly evolved teacher (the preacher) have been completely reversed to reflect just the opposite ideas. This gifted teacher is trying to demonstrate the multitudinous, unlimited, creative abilities humanity possesses. Instead, the meaning was changed to show how evil, limited, ignorant and uneducated the people are, and how weak they have become on their own.

It is extremely unfortunate that later Biblical leaders and interpreters, in their insatiable thirst for power, money, and control over the minds and bodies of their followers, had these derogatories and blasphemies inserted into the scriptures. This was the result of a religious conspiracy.

VERSE 10 – Originally taught people to open up their minds and understanding to universal proportions and begin to learn and grow and spiritually progress. Instead it infers that there is nothing to be gained by doing this, so why bother.

VERSE 11 – Informed people that they had inherent psychic abilities, and that they could perceive other existences by using this inner power. It taught the individual to seek within their own vast, unlimited, inner-being, which was the fountainhead where all knowledge surfaced, their answers. Instead, it told people to "drown out" their inner-voice and not to trust it.

VERSE 13 -- Tries to say that God does not want us to find the answers to our questions on our own – that we should only listen to what God says we are to do.

VERSE 14 -- Tries to state that humanities' creations are worthless and of no real value, and are the result of anxiety and folly

VERSES 16 and 17 -- Is cunningly phrased to attempt to show that if anyone were to receive inner-knowledge, that it is just the result of folly and vexation. That your inner-being is there only to deceive and confuse you. That you should not listen to it, only to the self-exhaulted religious leaders.

VERSE 18 – This is the real clincher. It purports to show that the pursuit of knowledge and education brings only grief. That increasing ones knowledge and education increases his sorrow. What was really put forth was that those who elevate their consciousness through education elevate their awareness, likewise.

ISIAH, CHAPTER 30, VERSE 8 -- The knowledge and information passed on to the people of Biblical times by the space people, was definitely intended to be preserved. It was given with the hope that such wisdom would survive and be recorded for posterity. The only way to disseminate information, given by word of mouth (by the space people) was to pass it along by word of mouth to word of mouth, or to write it down on stone tablets or scrolls. This way news got around from village to village, and eventually to neighboring cities and countries. Reference to this intent is noted in this scripture.

ISAIAH, VERSE 16. -- Here again, is another similar reference to the "book of the Lord" (the space peoples messages), being given to the public to be disseminated.

ISAIAH, CHAPTER 40, VERSE 22. -- This passage reveals much distortion in translation. Here Isaiah is referring to the space people within their ships as likened to a "sphere", hovering above the Earth. He many times observed even several of these ships floating in the sky, as this is symbolically likened to a multitude of "grasshoppers". There were on occasion, so many ships that they, "stretched out over the heavens as a curtain (the ships descended in a tight formation), "and spreadeth then out as a tent" (the ships broke formation and separated and went in different directions. In the viewer's eyes this spreading out over a large portion of sky was likened to a tent).

ISAIAH, CHAPTER 45, VERSE 18. -- This passage attempts to explain that there is intelligent order to the scheme of the Universe (Heavens). And that much thought and purpose is behind what we see. It is referring to the vast, unimaginable energy gestalts that literally "think" matter into being. Of course such information could no be bestowed upon Earthly limited mentalities.

ISAIAH, CHAPTER 55, VERSES 8 AND 9. -- Here a space person (the Lord) is trying to clearly demonstrate, in the phraseology of the times, that he knows much, much more about life, and religion, than his audience does. His (space person's) thoughts are not the thoughts of the Earth peoples, nor are his ways. He says that his perception is much more highly developed, which is scripturally recorded as the

heavens being higher than Earth. The space person is lecturing to a group of interested Earth people, and surprisingly enough, the Biblical account is accurate.

ISAIAH, CHAPTER 65, verse 17. -- This is a rather vague reference to the existence of life on other worlds and other realities. And that human life, as well as spirituality never cease, but continue without beginning or end, forever.

JEREMIAH, CHAPTER 4, VERSE 13. -- This is a good, descriptive reference to a space ship. They symbols have not been too obscured, and the account has filtered down to us fairly accurately. Clouds, chariots, and whirlwinds, all refer to space ships. Jeremiah, a gifted, and highly evolve prophet. Attempts to associate the speeds of these ships as swifter than eagles.

JEREMIAH, CHAPTER 10, VERSE 12. -- This is an excellent reference to the existence of infinite, other worlds, and the life that bursts forth in all directions. This passage makes the distinction that life is not restricted to this planet only. I can't imagine how this story got by the Biblical editors without being changed around.

JEREMIAH, CHAPTER 32, VERSE 17. -- Another good reference to the existence of life on other worlds. That the vast, creative energy gestalts are unlimited in power and number, and in creativity.

EZEKIEL, CHAPTER 1, ALL. -- Now this whole chapter is quite undoubtedly the finest reference to an extraterrestrial visitation during Biblical times. Unfortunately, however, when whoever later wrote of the account got finished pouring all the symbols in, the beautiful story became very distorted and confusing. Based upon the literal Biblical account, artists have tried to reconstruct just how the "whirlwind" appeared to Ezekiel. Their results portray – of course, a hideous, multi-winged and legged creature. "The heavens opened up" (a space ship appeared) and visions of God appeared (the ship descended), at which time Ezekiel was sent psychic messages. The ship then came down, from out of the North for a landing. The sun sparkled its rays of light from the ship's shiny surface (the color of amber). It appeared so dazzling and bright that it was likened to fire. The ship made a direct landing near Ezekiel, and four space people exited from the

craft (in the likeness of living creatures). The confusing part of them having four faces and four wings, simply meant that viewed from any angle, the men still appeared as men, as this was a figure of speech. They did not have wings, as this was interjected into the story to give credence to the fact that four men came down to Earth from Heaven and the only way that could possibly be done was to "fly" down like birds (wings).

The space men were wearing dark colored boots that were likened to the color of burnished brass. The men had normal looking human faces, and again, the wings were interjected into the story. An attempt was made to describe the four men's facial expressions as they conversed with Ezekiel. This was likened to various animal facial features.

This encounter lasted long into the night, whereupon the space men's appearance silhouetted against the brightly glowing space ship (visible force field) looked like "burning coals of fire", and lightning. At times, the space men had to return to the ship to perform various duties, during their contact with Ezekiel. This was described in verse 14 accurately. In verse the ship is likened to wheel, because wheels were obviously round, and the strange craft was round. A further attempt is made to try to describe the ship's superstructure and underside landing gear configuration. Incidentally I was told that this particular craft was a large scout ship, about 180 feet in diameter. The tri-ball landing gear was likened to a wheel within a wheel. The ship's four power coils, which straddled its waist, were accurately described in verse 18, as likened to four rings.

In verse 19 the ship's and occupants departure is given. When they left, or course the wheels also went with them. Verses 20 and 21 describe the feelings of the crowd who had watched this "happening" from a safe distance, as Ezekiel was the only person to engage in conversation with the space people. The space ship left the ground and then momentarily hovered just above the heads of the crowd (about 100 yards elevation) and this is told in verse 22.

The ship's departure was explained in verse 24 as Ezekiel heard the noise of their wings. This is likened to the audible "swish" sound made as the craft sped away. The ship sparkled as it departed, and before it disappeared, the space people broadcast a message to all present. This was like a loudspeaker set-up. It was evidenced in verse 25.

EZEKIEL, CHAPTER 10, ALL. Later on in time, Ezekiel has yet another encounter with the space people and ships. This time the ship is symbolized as a Cherub, and Cherubium. From the explanations offered in chapter one, one can digest this chapter and read "between the lines" to understand the meaning of Ezekiel's contact here.

DANIEL, CHAPTER 6, VERSES 16 TO 28 This is the well known story of little Daniel, who was thrown into the lion's den. He was now miraculously left alone by the animals.

This story is heavily steeped in allegory. It is, however, a true account of what really happened, and it is told beautifully. Daniel, is an adept psychic, and a junior one at that. But great things are in store for him. What happens here, in short, is that Daniel actually mentally communicates with the lions consciousness and "sooths" them. The lions understand him and they do not harm him. It is as simple as that. There was a time on Earth when humanity easily "talked" with the animals.

DANIEL, CHAPTER 7, ALL. Here is an account of space ships that appeared in Daniel's dreams. This story is highly allegorical and also symbolic. What happens is that Daniel's consciousness actually leaves his body, while asleep, and experiences the "vividness" of other realities, and other beings.

In this altered state of consciousness, Daniel is tutored by highly evolved beings, who are to be considered his teachers. These instructors demonstrate all kinds of things to Daniel. Much knowledge and wisdom is passed on to Daniel, as he will need this information later in life.

ZECHARIAH, CHAPTER 5. Zechariah constantly sees space ships. This is an excellent account of his eyewitness observation of a small mother ship. He tries very hard to accurately describe what it is he sees. He does not quite know how to do this. He uses the phraseology of the times, in describing the long cylindrical, cigar-shaped object. He likens it to a flying roll, as this is the closest object he knows of that he can relate it to. The roll, he knows, is a scroll, rolled up. The space ship looked like one. He even goes so far as to try to ascertain its dimensions. It has a length of twenty cubits, and the breadth (thickness) of ten cubits. Very good, indeed!

ZECHARIAH, CHAPTER 6, ALL. Zechariah continues to see space ships. This time, he observes not one, but four ships (the symbols here are chariots) emerging from between two distant mountains. He is amazed at the sight. He follows them as they pass overhead, and they begin to descend right over the place where he is standing. The space people then broadcast a message to Zechariah, who is startled, but he is not too scared to shout back replies. A lengthy conversation then ensues where Zechariah receives much information. The Bible meaning is, however, distorted and hard to follow, as the symbolisms abound.

AND NOW THE NEW TESTAMENT

MATTHEW, CHAPTER 2, ALL. This is the well known story of the birth of Jesus, and of the bright star up in the sky that guided the three wise men to the town of Bethlehem to see Jesus. The star is symbolic of a mother ship that was purposely brightly glowing over Bethlehem. That ship acted as a beacon.

MATTHEW, CHAPTER 24, VERSES 30, 31 AND 35. In these few passages Jesus tries to explain to his audience that there is human life elsewhere throughout the Universe. And that some of those people do visit Earth for the purpose of bringing knowledge and wisdom to us. In verse 35 Jesus tries to relate to his followers that physical and material possessions are only temporary manifestations. Whereas consciousness, and knowledge and intelligence are permanent and lasting manifestations.

MATTHEW, CHAPTER 26, VERSE 64. here, Jesus is again trying to convince people of the life on other worlds.

MARK, CHAPTER 13, VERSES 26, 27 AND 31. This is Mark's version of similar information to that of Matthew 30, 31 and 35.

JOHN, CHAPTER 8 VERSE 23. This is a classic passage that clearly states Jesus telling of his coming to Earth from another place, through rebirth (reincarnation). This original was slightly changed to

be understood as Jesus came from Heaven. He was from above (another world).

ACTS, CHAPTER 2, VERSES 2 AND 3. This is a symbolic reference to an extraterrestrial visitation. The sound from Heaven and the mighty rushing wind are likened to the swishing sound the ship made as it approached the ground, and was heard by the observers. This was a night sighting, and it was continually described as a fiery flow (the ship's force field).

ACTS, CHAPTER 11, VERSES 5 AND 6. Here Peter describes being approached by a space ship (a certain vessel descended) and having engaged in conversation with voices coming out of the ship. (The space people's broadcast system was used). Unfortunately, the symbolisms distort much of the account.

ACTS, CHAPTER 12, VERSES 7 TO 9. Peter was being held in prison. He was visited by a space person (an Angel of the Lord came upon him) who removed the chains from his wrists and tells him to get dressed, that they are leaving. The Angel actually caused himself and Peter to become invisible. This is symbolized by the "Cast thy garment about the and follow me." In other words, the Angel's act of making them invisible was likened to covering them with the garment (concealment).

I CORINTHIANS, CHAPTER 15, VERSES 39 TO 41. The entire meaning of this passage was purposely changed to reflect just the opposite. The original intent of this passage was to explain the unity, and brother/sisterhood of all consciousness. That all people are brothers and sisters, and are spiritually related, and interdependent on one another for their existence. Instead, it was rephrased to show division, discontent and segregation among all manifestation. Most unfortunate.

HEBREWS, CHAPTER 13, VERSES 1 AND 2. It is revealed here that Angels (space people and highly evolved beings) are no different than ordinary people. What happened to the wings. And that on occasion ordinary people have had conversations (entertained) with such people and highly evolved beings, and were unaware of it. Quite simply, these Earthlings were in the company of people of other worlds and they did not even know it! Fortunately, the symbolisms in

this passage were not hard to understand. The editors overlooked this one.

REVELATIONS, CHAPTER 21, VERSES 1 TO 3. What John is trying to say here is several things, but they have all been confusingly intermingled. The whole book of revelations is so heavily submerged in allegory and symbolisms that it is all but impossible to understand.

John is trying to demonstrate the evolutionary cycles of celestial bodies, in regards to the birth and death cycles of planets, stars and solar systems, etc., that in time all physical worlds come and go, but the energy continues. He discusses the reincarnational cycles of the consciousnesses as they progress from one planet, and then on to another, and yet another, until there is no more need for human physicalness.

John is also receiving messages directly from the space people, and he, in turn, relates the information to his listeners. The symbol for this knowledge, in his passage, is the Tabernacle, and God is likened to the conscious spirit.

REVELATIONS, CHAPTER 22, VERSE 19. Refer to this explanation again, if you wish, on an earlier page in this chapter. Many miracles were "performed" throughout the scriptures. Allow me to clarify some points concerning "miracles". Naturally this term suggests something obscure, mysterious, and enigmatic, but, however, miracles had very logical explanations. They were "performed" for very special reasons and purposes by the space people and other highly evolved beings.

Stop for a moment to think and realize that we, today, can perform fantastic, unbelievable, miracles, seemingly impossible. Let us see.
I will plan a trip to Australia. When I arrive I will venture to the backlands of the place. I will travel to where very few "outsiders" go. I will enter a village of primitive native aborigines. They will be curious as to who I am. I don't look, or dress, or speak like any of them. I have brought with me some very common items from back home. I open my case. I demonstrate to the curious natives gathered all about me, some of my items. I show them a little box, a small transistor radio. I turn it on and music comes out of it for them to hear. They are fascinated. Their mouths drop open.

I strike a match to burn a piece of paper. The natives are quickly taken aback, as they watch from a more distant vantage point. They

are awestruck. I then play for them, recorded conversation on a small tape player. They can't believe their ears. They start to inch closer to me. I have brought a mini hand held battery TV set. I turn it on. The natives gasp in mental shock. They strain their eyes to grasp the transmitted image. They look at all my items. They look at me. They begin to mutter among themselves. They rush back to their huts. They soon return with armfuls of food and carved idols. I am being offered liquid and small animals. They place these at my feet. They all line up in front of me. They begin chanting. They play musical instruments. They are starting to bow down to me. I am being revered as some sort of God. Am I?

To them, I have performed "miracles", therefore, I must be a God. To me, I understand their understanding. I do not reprimand them for their actions, for I feel nothing in my heart but kinship and warmth. Are these poor natives no less my brothers because I have trod the "path" a little farther ahead of them? I will stay with them for a while and teach them some things to make their lives a little more enjoyable. I will tell them that there are many more people like me where I come from. That I live in another land, across a vast distance these natives can not even comprehend. And if they ask me for proof, I will perform more miracles. My task will be to show them the way. They will surely follow. My helicopter arrives on schedule. The natives take cover. They peek out from behind bushed. I enter the airship, but before I do I turn to my brothers and sisters and smile and tell them that I will return someday. As we pull up and away I hear their chants inside me.

Most all of the Earth's present day religions were originally founded upon Divine principles. Judaism, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, Confucianism, Christianity, and others all teach that there is but one God who is just and knows all. As discussed, most all of the early religion's founding fathers were incarnated, highly evolved beings sent to Earth for the purpose of spreading the word of God (the space people's messages as well).

Those righteous men, of course, did not live forever. They chose certain deciples to carry on the doctrines that they had instigated. Those righteous men were highly perceptive and made good choices. However, these entrusted successors, over future generations, one after another, began to periodically delete, change or add to the original teachings. These future successors held much power, and they allowed their egos to get in the way.

In diluting the Divine teachings, they changed the meanings and ideas of various laws to suit themselves. Usually this was done in a conspiracy to gain, yet, more power and wealth for themselves.

However, the belief in a one God, or supreme being, or a diety, was retained. The followers of these religious leaders, whom by that time were self-made, were intimidated into believing the holy scriptures that were altered to reflect what the religious leaders wanted them to believe.

These poor farmers, serfs, peasants, and even members of the educated classes, believed on sheer "blind faith", never questioning the "word of God". They would be condemned as heretics, and banned from society if they did not do so. Naturally they fell in line like sheep following a shepherd.

There were great, lengthy, and bloody wars, battles and crusades fought over religious ideals. Do you think God condones this? NEVER! In reality, these conflicts were not fought over God's words, as the participants thought, but over what some religious leaders thought God's words were or should be.

Unfortunately, to this very day, an awful lot of people are still believing, through no fault of their own, in these distorted religious doctrines. They are still captivated, and intimidated by fear. This fear has been instilled in us from family to family, from generation to generation, and it has come down to us from century to century.

I feel that contemporary religious leaders ought to have to sit up and pay attention and begin to teach Divine Law from a Universal approach, rather that preaching the same old, dull boring hum-drum.

As I look around, I notice the younger generations not giving as much attention to religion as their parents and grandparents did. As I look into church congregations, I notice that they are filled predominantly with older people. The small children have no choice as they are forced to go with their parents. The very churches and religions themselves realize this plunging drop in young attendance and admit it. Why are these young people seeking their answers elsewhere? Perhaps it is because these young adults were brought up and educated in a space world of discovery. A world that challenges age old traditions, beliefs, and customs, and asks why.

Sooner or later, with the advent of the space age, and the growing awareness of the present intelligent life on other planets, these religious leaders are going to have to change their approach to

teaching religion. Else they no longer will have any congregations to preach to.

I hope that I have clarified some of the Biblical mysteries and enigmas, as they were explained to me, by bringing to light some f the information expressed in this chapter. I in no way, feel that I am being disrespectful or critical of this great work. I am however, being critical of those who blemished its true purpose and ideas and real meaning by willful adulterations. The people of other worlds want nothing better than for every person on the face of this Earth to grow and prosper, and be creative in a positive, spiritual manner.

MY VENUSIAN FRIEND DISCUSSES ADAMSKI

On various occasions my Venusian friend told me some interesting things about his first Earth contactee, George Adamski. The brief following account relates much of what I learned about him. George Adamski was selected to become a spokesman for the space people long before my Venusian friend met him. However, George was not consciously aware of the space people's influence upon him until he was directly contacted, face to face, in the California desert in 1952.

[A number of the other notable contactee cases sought out Mr. Adamski as their own contact cases with human beings who said they came from Venus developed. Among them were Kelvin Rowe, Bill Clendenen, Howard Menger and Violet Gilbert. All were courteously treated by Mr. Adamski and advised to continue if they wanted to learn something new. All saw and went aboard the same style bell-shaped craft. Book length accounts of their experiences are available. –Ed.]

On a subconscious level, the space people began mentally conditioning George at an early age in his life. This preliminary association was of a psychic nature, and George proved to be a good receiver of mental impressions. The whole endeavor was basically planned out long in advance of George's direct contact. At that early age in his life, he subconsciously agreed to receive the forthcoming information. It was also agreed that when the time was right he would write and lecture about what he was to learn from the space people.

The space people realized that because of the many sightings of strange, celestial objects, there would be curiosity among Earth people and interest in learning about life elsewhere in the Universe. For quite a number of years preceding this direct contact, George did not realize where all the enlightening ideas that were popping into his mind were coming from, although portions of his subconscious knew all along. In attempts to communicate these newly found concepts, George soon

became a self-styled philosopher, lecturing openly to whomever would listen. He even made some early efforts at writing about the knowledge he was getting in the form of science fiction stories. Unfortunately, he was not a proficient writer, and these early literary attempts were quite poor and were not successful. George was merely flexing his psychic wings. At times, the space people had arranged with George, again on a subconscious level, to be in the right place at the right moment to take actual photographs of their so-called flying saucers. George was to use these pictures to illustrate future books.

For a major portion of his life, the space people projected latent information to George in a highly concentrated form. This form can be described as being somewhat like biological tape recordings of knowledge and ideas. After being sent, they were psychically retained in George's mind. These mental tapes had built-in time delay mechanisms that were set to be activated whenever George concentrated on a certain subject that was contained in the tapes. At the right moment, a mental tape would automatically begin relaying information to George's conscious mind. These messages would surface in the form of inner thoughts. Wherever George was, he would then impulsively write down his thoughts as fast as he could.

Because the information had to filter through many areas, or levels in George's mind, he sometimes would inadvertently misunderstand portions of the information and interject interpretations of his own into his notes. Sometimes there would be psychic interference, similar to radio static, between the sender and the receiver, and this would make messages unclear. This occasional interference was not due to any fault on George's part. The space people would often monitor George in order to test his ability to receive psychic messages accurately. When he misinterpreted information they would have to straighten him out by sending a new tape.

After George had been successfully receiving psychic messages for many years, the space people felt that he was ready to meet with them, face to face. And this is why he was psychically summoned to journey out into the California desert in 1952. Up until that point, George had passed all his tests and he was then ready to receive direct information, thus eliminating the chances of mental error that had been common before.

George's first meeting with a man from another world was a significant event in his life. It was the culmination of all his desires to learn about the true source of the psychic knowledge he had ben

receiving. It wasn't long before the space people had established a good rapport with George and they began allowing him to actually go with them on voyages into space. He soon was familiarized with the basic workings of their craft and it's operations. On such flights, he received much valuable knowledge and wisdom from highly evolved beings from other worlds. The information was freely given in hopes that it would lead to positive action on George's part, and it soon did.

The space people had even more exciting things in store for George. They took him one step further and psychically conditioned him so he could mentally project his consciousness from his physical body. By doing so, he could then accompany them on interstellar trips while leaving his body back home, asleep in bed. While in this state, time as we know it, literally wound down for George, as he could then realize the equivalent of several days in space at the expense of only a few Earth hours.

Because this travel technique was much too bizarre to be revealed in his books, George resolved to associate his out-of-body trips to actually physically taken trips. Unfortunately, this caused unforeseen problems when he would later write about a certain mental trip he took in space, and then assign a specific time and date to the happening.

George's credibility was severely threatened many times when overzealous skeptics would confront him in what they thought were outright lies. When he would reveal that he was aboard a space ship on a certain day, his skeptics clearly remembered seeing him elsewhere on that day. George simply could not let on to the whole truth, and he made some unfortunate errors in placing dates for some of his space travels and meetings with the space people. To George, dates and times for trips were not as important as the knowledge gained during them. As mentioned, not all of George's associations with the space people were on psychic terms. Frequently he did take physical trips aboard space ships.

George Adamski could not reveal in his books all he learned from the space people. Understandably, George was not given all the information the space people had to offer. They had to reduce the information down to a level that George or anyone on Earth, could easily comprehend. In doing so, the grasp of some ideas and concepts were difficult for George, for he sometimes had to be given elementary answers.

In turn, George softened many of the ideas that were expressed to him out of fear of possible rejection of his incredible story. He felt that it was one thing to publicly adnit to meeting advanced beings from another planet, but it was another thing to reveal information that was in direct conflict with established Earth guidelines for religion., science and conventional social development. George surmised that he would be overstepping his bounds by coming out with too much inflammatory information too soon. He realized that most people would be willing to read the work of an eccentric, but certainly not those of a heretic. In George's estimation, the public was just not ready to hear it all. They had to be spoonfed in small doses so as to not assimilate too much at once. I feel that he was correct in his thinking for the times, and he took what he thought was the best approach to the subject. For example, in his books, George cleverly chose to associate God as the Infinite Creator, or the Divine Intelligence. He was careful never to indicate or to allude that the Creator was a supreme, single Diety. He did not want to come right out and say that there was no such thing as only one absolute, creative God: That there are, in fact, infinite creative forces constantly at work that pervade all existence. In a subtle way, George tried to get this idea across to his readers by revealing that the space people told him that, even at their level of development, they have not seen the Divine Intelligence. I am sure many perceptive Adamski readers caught this, and understood the true meaning behind it. George's books were directed at a growing, inquisitive audience who wanted to know about those strange objects that were reportedly being seen within Earth's atmosphere, Thus, George softened, or watered down, his revelations because he did not want to alienate his readers, as this would defeat the whole purpose of convincing them of the possibility of extraterrestrial life.

George Adamski had expressed a desire to the space people that upon his physical, Earth death, he be allowed to live a lifetime with the Venusians, and travel space with them in search of knowledge and wisdom. My space friend told me that such a request would be happily granted, and that it was up to George to choose a time and a place for the happening. Life after death was another area that George only lightly elaborated upon in his books. He was quick to point out that our consciousness lives on after death, but he felt it best not to go into too much detail concerning the possibilities involving creative reincarnation we have available to us after our so-called death.

George did not want a religious clash, but much can be gleaned from his books if one is perceptive.

George decided, on a conscious and subconscious level, to spiritually leave Earth on April 23, 1965. While in Washington, D.C. on business, he apparently chose to experience death by cerebral hemorrage, a painless choice. His chores were finished on the Earth plane, and he was ready to embark on a new and enlightening journey. All arrangements had been made to receive his consciousness aboard a waiting spaceship. This time, he did not have to return to Earth to awaken from a sleepy bed. My Venusian friend told me that, over two years in advance of George's death, he had already selected an ideal physical form, a human body, to house his conscious personality. My space friend elaborated that George had chosen the form of a young boy of teen years as what he wanted to look like. I was extremely fascinated by this information, and my space friend went on to give me some more information about their process of manipulating consciousnesses and installing them in physical forms. He said that it was, of course, all carried on with dthe complete cooperation of the person or persons involved, and that nothing is ever done against ones beliefs or will.

Ever since George Adamski had made public his contact with the space people in 1952, he had been constantly attacked and harassed by critics and skeptics who were out to vehemently disprove everything he ever said or wrote. His photographs of space ships were even rejected by his critics and termed utter fakes. If his close-up picture of a Venusian scout ship was a contrived fake, then just what did I see emerging from the waters of Biscayne Bay in 1962? I witnessed the exact same type of space craft then.

If George Adamski fabricated the whole idea of extraterrestrial contact, then whom did I meet on February 7, 1962? At the time of my contact I had never heard of George Adamski, or his contact, or read any of his books. I was a highschool student and certainly not a flying saucer nut, even though I had previously seen strange objects in the sky which I thought were space craft. It was not until later, in my association with the same Venusian who had contacted George Adamski, that I learned about their connection.

There is one important question that the Adamski critics cannot answer; Why he is buried in Arlington National Cemetary? It is well known that the requirements for internment there are quite rigid. Not

everyone can be buried in Arlington, but somehow, some concern felt that there was a very good reason to have George Adamski there.

Just how did a common person like George Adamski, who was not a national hero, gain entrance to Arlington? Why wasn't his body sent back to California to be buried where he lived?

My space friend indirectly gave me what I feel is the answer, even though our association came to a close in December of 1962, and George was to live on for over two ,ore years. I believe the following insight holds the answer to these questions.

I was told that certain high-ranking military brass at the Pentagon and elsewhere became immediately interested when George's amazing story became public. They secretly approached George and summoned him to Washington, D.C. Throughout the following years, George was the guest speaker at many, closed door meetings in Washington. He would meet with a small elite group of Government and Military officials and also certain scientists. George would reveal to them what he was currently learning from the space people. The group was extremely interested in what George had to say, and he soon became well respected in the inner circle. George was a stimulating conversationalist and he would always bring to the high level meetings some sort of proof of his extraordinary encounters with extraterrestrials. He would leave various samples of metallic and biological specimens with the group and these would later mysteriously disappear when he asked for some of them to be returned,

For a number of years, certain elements of the military knew of the existence of alien spacecraft operating within the Earth's atmosphere. They learned of UFOs from verified radar trackings and from eyewitnesses who saw them. A large number of military pilots saw UFOs, and their reports always instantly became top secret. The military brass had such pilots muzzled so as not to create a possible public panic. Consequently, a tight security lid was clamped on all such information, as nobody knew what to expect from the alien space craft.

According to the Governement inner circle, learning about extraterrestrial activity was a matter of dire national importance. However, all of George Adamski's revelations to them soon became top secret, as a matter of national security. Actually, George became the first consultant to the U.S. Government on the topic of flying saucers, and he received adequate financial compensation for his

timely advice. Of course, this position was not publicized, and his dealings with the Government were kept in strict confidence.

In his secret meetings in Washington, George would tend to reveal much, much more information than he was at liberty to do in his books and public lectures. The space people would closely monitor those meetings to analyze the thoughts and reactions of the officials present. George knew about this. The space people hoped that the Government, through George's efforts, would make public their acknowledgement of the existence of the space craft operating within Earth's atmosphere. George always pressed the members of the group for this admission, but it was to no avail. Always, the replu to him was that the Governement felt the presence of UFOs posed no serious threat to national security, so why should the Government bother to officially admit that they exist? This was at least true, the space people mean us no harm. However George felt that the Government should make its findings public.

It is my belief that upon George's death, in order to show their gratitude and deep appreciation for all the invaluable information he had given them, the inner circle group requested that George Adamski be buried in Arlington National Cemetary, as a true pioneer. This was an honorable and fitting tribute to a man who had enlightened them, and naturally, George's next of kin approved.

According to the rules, the basic requirement for interment in the Arlington National Cemetary is that the deceased must be an honorably discharged U.S. veteran. George did serve in the U.S. Military, in the Cavalry in the southwest during World War I. After his indenture, he was honorably discharged, thus, officially qualifying him for burial in Arlington. It must also be understood that realistically, there simply is not enough space in Arlington to bury every honorably discharged American veteran. There has to be more to George's burial there that meets the eye. There must have been a darn good reason, and I believe it is the one I offer. You be the judge.

The following statement was given to me by my Venusian friend during one of our discussions about Geroge Adamski. He related that George was not the only Earth person ever selected for contact by the space people. Representatives of other planetary systems have also made contact with many other Earth people. In fact, these associations have been going on for thousands of years nw. Throughout recent times, the space people have made, and have attempted to make, covert contact with various leaders of

Government, military and scientific community, both in the United States, and in other countries as well. This was, and still is, being done in hopes of giving counsel where desperately needed. We would be surprised to know just how many people the space visitors have secretly contacted around the world, in say, the last hundred years. Unfortunately, these contacts have not always met with success. In many instances problems did spring up, and things could not be satisfactorily worked out.

As a consequence, the space people now bring their message to common, average, everyday people who meet their criteria and are openmindedly receptive. The space people have been very successful in implementing a grassroots approach. Their intention has been to subtly plant seeds of truth and enlightenment among us in hopes that they will take hold and grow and reward us with a fresh, new awareness of ourselves and our surroundings. The space people all too well realize that we have not been progressing as we should. They see our countries not being able to live in peace with one another. Too many Earth people harbor self-destructing prejudices. Too many countries have proliferated war machines, and they now possess the ability to eradicate all life with atomic bombs. Too many diverse and contradictory religious beliefs abound.

The space people have learned from their associations with Government officials, clergy, and scientists, that in most cases they are virtually powerless in convincing these people to put their messages to good use. Apparently, these leaders do not want to jeopardize their social position in the eyes of their peers; they would much rather maintain the status quo. They do not want to make waves by introducing new ideas and innovative thoughts, even though they do not have to reveal their sources of information. They feel they would lose their status positions and careers and become banished from the establishment. They do not want to stand up to criticism for fear of being labeled kooks. Thus, the majority has flatly refused to speak out in favor of true peace and progress; they remain silent and some are scared. There is a thread of hope, however. Some officials and members of the scientific community have agreed to accept the space people's counsel and advice and apply it in their endeavors, in undercover ways, so as not to arounse suspicion.

The space people's knowledge is freely given in hopes that it will lead to positive action on he part of the recipients. The space people feel the power of change rests with the people. They also feel that the

people of Earth have the right not to be kept in ignorance in regard to Governmental withheld information confirming the existence of space ships coming to Earth.

One ime my Venusian space friend told me that he and George had some very interesting experiences on a Las Vegas jaunt. He related to me that one day he and George were discussing the possibilities of predicting numbers in games of chance. He told George that he was psychically able to accurately determine such numbers in advance. George could hardly believe this, so, as a joking suggestion, asked the Venusian if they could go th Las Vegas to prove his statement. It was agreed. Meanwhile, George brought out a pair of dice and a deck of cards and asked for a preliminary demonstration. Again, agreed.

Each time George would roll the dice, the Venusian would correctly forecast the number that would come up. Every time, he was right. After a while, George tired of throwing the dice, after over one hundred numbers were simultaneously predicted correctly. George then turned to the deck of cards and began shuffling them briskly. He then spread them out, all fifty-two, face down on a table. As he pointed to a card, the Venusian would name what it was. Amazingly, the Venusian was right every time George would flip over the card.

George was immensely impressed with his friend's powers of foresight. He asked him just how he did it, and was told that it involved the psychic ability to perceive future events. To help clarify this explanation, George was told that it was much more difficult to accurately foresee say, world events, than to predict the mere roll of dice. That was easy. The Venusian went on to say that much more in-depth perception was involved in foreseeing world events, because there were more spontaneous forces at work exerting random changes in forthcoming world events. And that the forces exerting changes on the roll of the dice were considerably fewer and much more predictable.

George accepted this explanation, but it was hard for him to fully grasp the mechanics of it. In a few days they were off by car, to the wild town of Las Vegas. On the way, George had visions of literally breaking the bank there, but the Venusian had other thoughts. The whole purpose of the experiment was to prove to George that the correct numbers could be predetermined, not to make George a millionaire. George reluctantly concurred. Needless to say, after a

couple of hours at one of the casinos, the two left with only a few hundred dollars. The Venusian would not let George bet heavily.

THE ENIGMA OF CORAL CASTLE

[Edward James Venusian friend, during the course of their various discussions of pyramids around the world and how they were built with such massive stone blocks, mentioned an example not far from Miami of the use of such science in a construction with massive stone blocks that could be observed today. He stated that Coral Castle was constructed using the same science as used in the construction of certain of the great pyramids, but was constructed in contemporary time, and just a few miles away, and could be seen and examined.]

There is a little known, magnificent coral rock edifice of huge, imposing megalithic stones near the town of Homestead, Florida. The castle's elaborate construction rivals that of Stonehenge, as well as the Egyptian and Mayan pyramids.

Coral Castle is a leading tourist attraction on a ten acre tract of land 25 miles south of Miami. It should be classified as the eighth wonder of the modern world.

Scientists and engineers who have marveled at its intricacies offer no logical explanation as to exactly how its builder, Edward Leedskalnin, lifted and placed the huge coral blocks. Altogether Leedskalnin used over thirteen million pounds of coral block in the construction of Coral Castle's walls, tower and artistic creations.

Edward Leedskalnin was a tiny, frail man who immigrated to America from the European country of Latvia. He barely stood 5' 6" tall, and never weighed over 110 pounds; yet he singlehandedly built Coral Castle. He had very little formal education, perhaps a fifth grade level at best. For over 25 years he built, improved and added to Coral Castle, until his death from malnutrition, at the age of 64 in December 1951. He took his secrets with him to his grave.

Ed built Coral Castle as an enticement to lure his native childhood sweetheart who still lived in Latvia. He would affectionately refer to her as his "sweet sixteen". He claimed that she jilted him just before their wedding day and, even though she had later married another, he

strongly believed that she would return to him someday. He never gave up hope and he constantly anticipated her arrival, whereupon they would live happily ever after, within the confines of his marvelous castle.

Ed was highly secretive about the methods he employed to quarry and to move the great stone blocks that formed his castle, many of which weighed in excess of thirty tons. In comparison, the average stones found in the great pyramid of Giza in Egypt, weigh only three tons. In fact, several of the stones he erected in Coral Castle are taller than those found in Stonehenge, on the Salisbury Plains near Wiltshire, England.

In an attempt to satisfy curiosity seekers, Ed would proudly display a collection of crude stone tools which he claimed he used in his work. Among these were hammers and chisels, and pulleys and winches. He permitted no one, absolutely nobody to ever watch him at work. As a precautionary measure, he built solid rock walls, eight feet high, all around his compound to keep prying eyes out.

Any time friends or wanderers would approach, Ed would immediately stop work and run out to greet them at the entrance gate. Occasionally, he took pride in giving people a guided tour around Coral Castle's stone wonders. When they would inquire as to how he managed to build things, he would always quickly divert their attention by changing the topic of conversation. He was never known to have answered a direct question about how he built Coral Castle.

The closest hint he ever gave explaining his clandestine methods was that he would remark to close friends that he knew the secrets used in the building of the Egyptian pyramids. He would elaborate that with his supernatural knowledge of electricity, magnetism and cosmic forces, he had easily unlocked the secrets of the ancient mysteries of the pyramids. He would go to say that he could harness such forces and put them to work.

Ed was fascinated with scientific things. He emphatically stated that scientists were attempting to solve their problems in the wrong way. He claimed that scientists did not realize, or even acknowledge the true, full potential of electricity, magnetism, of cosmic force. Ed proudly admitted that he knew these secrets of nature, and he wrote about his scientific theories and precepts, and published a series of several small pamphlets on such subjects.

Unfortunately, he could not effectively communicate his ideas into words. His lack of higher education hampered him in expressing his

information in terms that could be easily understood. His writings, for the most part, remain completely incomprehensible.

Today, Coral Castle is highly regarded as being one of the finest examples of massive stone construction in the entire United States.

Just how did this eccentric and dimunitive recluse build his coral creation? Just how did he manage to lift, transport and place such multi-ton coral rock monoliths, the size and weight of which today's modern machinery would have a hard time handling. Yes, Edward Leedskalnin effortlessly lifted and moved rocks that would have to be cut into smaller pieces in order to be handled by power draglines currently used in coral rock quarry excavations.

One day during the Summer of 1962, my Venusian friend and I were discussing the levitation devices that were used in the construction of the Egyptian pyramids, especially the largest pyramid at Giza. During the course of the conversation, he abruptly smiled as something came to his mind. He said that not too far away, in fact, just miles south of Miami there was an example of rock structures that were built with the aid of a levitating device very similar to those used in building the ancient pyramids.

This piece of illuminating information instantly fired up my curiosity and I immediately requested more specific details concerning this local use of levitation.

My space friend then asked if I ever heard of a place called Coral Castle. I replied that I had, but only vaguely so, and that I thought it was some kind of tourist attraction somewhere around Homestead. I told him that I had never been down there to see it. A long, and enlightening conversation ensued, and the following is what I learned about a very interesting and enigmatic fellow and his monumental creation.

The man, Edward Leedskalnin, built his entire coral rock castle by employing the aid of a levitation device almost identical in appearance and operation to those devices used in the actual building of many of the Egyptian and Mayan pyramids a long time ago.

Ed was the reincarnate of a succession of prominent Egyptian high priests who were involved in using levitation principles to manipulate the huge stones used in the construction of certain pyramids thousands of years ago.

Prior to the Egyptian lives, he lived many reincarnational existences as high priests in Atlantis. Atlantis was an ancient island continent that existed many thousands of years ago in the region of

what is presently the Atlantic Ocean. The Earth's geography was quite different then with respect to the positions of land masses of the world. Atlantis supported a highly advanced civilization whose people were socially and technologically progressed beyond any others in the world at that time. The final demise of Atlantis occurred some 12,000 years ago, when wisdespread volcanic upheaval totally destroyed the islands, sinking them beneath the waves. In scope, several hundred years of volcanic fireworks were required to submerge Atlantis.

In Atlantis, Edward Leedskalnin's occupation was the building of huge pyramids that collected, stored and produced for use, the electro-magnetic energy ever present in the atmosphere. Such free energy was used to charge the floating airships that frequently traversed the continent.

Even before these lifetimes, he was involved in the same type of work when he lived several lifetimes as a priest in the island empire of Lemeria. The Lemerian civilization predated Atlantis by many millenniums, and attained its cultural peak some 300,000 years ago, whereas Atlantis reached its cultural peak some 50,000 years ago. Lemeria supported a race of people whose technology was ahead of anything found on Earth today. Like Atlantis, Lemeria was an isolated continent, and it existed where the Pacific Ocean is now. At that point in time, the Earth's geography was much different than it looks today.

Ed was always a keeper, guardian, and user of these remarkable levitation devices down through dozens of reincarnational lifetimes. To illustrate this seemingly incredible phenomenon, Ed, along with all of his reincarnational selves, is psychically, and spiritually connected, representing a soul geneology. His selves, or souls, can be explained as being compatible counterparts of his greater, central conscious self. This greater self comprises a vast and unimaginable gestalt of conscious energy. This gestalt is possessed of intelligent personality and exists in a non-physical realm, a dimension unperceivable to our physical senses.

All Ed's selves, or counterparts originate from this, his greater self, and become physically actualized as different people living in various time periods throughout the world, for the purpose of utilizing creative talents and also acquiring the necessary experience for progress. Such gained experience then enables that counterpart to reincarnate into a more advanced world time period where the

counterpart can utilize the sum total of all its experiences to lead a more productive and rewarding life than the previous one. However, the opposite can hold true and a person, by failing to master certain lessons in a certain lifetime can retrogress in the next.

All counterparts are not necessarily living on one planet, nor are they all experiencing the same time continuum. They generally seek broad and diversified coverage and are living on many different planets, and in many different time periods. The more experience accumulated by the counterparts, the greater the central energy gestalt grows.

In actuality, time, as we know it, does not really exist. Time is only relevant to physical worlds with their realities. Leave physicalness through death, and we leave time behind. Likewise, the past, the present, as well as the future exist simultaneously. On Earth, our social and spiritual development prevents us from perceiving this concept, but, nonetheless, it is a part of "ALL THAT IS". We all, plant, animal, or vegetable, are a product of creativity. Energy thus expresses itself through physical manifestations, a direct result of the creative process. Everything has the will to create. Therefore, in very simple and basic terms, our God in actuality is merely the energy force of creativity. Then, God is, "ALL THAT IS".

Edward Leedskalnin and all his many reincarnational personalities chose to express their talents by becoming involved in the building of massive structures. They chose as their tools, devices that used cosmic forces. All of Ed's counterparts are not mere clones, for each has its own unique personality identity. Whether they chose to become either male of female, each was a fully developed and free-thinking entity in their own right. Each is independently creative. Furthermore, no associations were by chance alone.

Down through the timeless ages, this greater conscious energy gestalt's reincarnational counterparts, including Edward Leedskalnin, enjoyed participating in this type of occupation when they were physically incarnated within a time continuum of their choice. They were and still are the builders and constructors of the many societies they have been a part of, and will become a part of. These selves always leave behind an indelible mark, some sort of structure to attest to their creative expression. On this particular planet such was the case with the Egyptian pyramids, Stonehenge and last but not least, Coral Castle.

Other counterparts of other families of energy gestalts choose to expres their creativity by becoming involved in other occupations. A few of those are the areas of art, music, education, exploration and so forth.

Such energy gestalts and their counterpart selves are infinite in number and creative power. In the timeless expanse of their existence, beginnings and endings of anything are purely academic.

The Edward Leedskalnin of Homestead, Florida, had indelibly imprinted within his memory cells, the complete records of all his past lives and experiences, as well as probable future ones. He had within him, and his inner-being, the mental knowledge to build levitation devices and use them. In addition, he also possessed a wealth of accumulative knowledge of the selection of suitable building materials, and how to put them together safely to form the huge structures. He instinctively knew how to find the most suitable site in which to build upon.

However, Edward Leedskalinin did not have total memory recall of all this. Other than recalling how to build levitation devices, he had extremely little. Realistically, had he had any great amount of memory recall, he would have undoubtedly suffered a traumatic nervous breakdown. He would not have been able to psychologically handle realizing such bizarre and abstract information. Like most all of us, Ed was no different in that his psyche protected him, as it does us, by introducing a mental curtain, or divider, that shielded him from perceiving aspects of his past experiences. This veil, is a safety feature that literally protects as well as preserves our sanity. We simply have not progressed enough, and we are not yet ready, or conditioned, to consciously learn of our many, many other selves and experiences. We are, unfortunately still probing the elementary stages of personal and spiritual development.

A main reason that we cannot deal with such, multi-dimensional inner experiences is because of the way we have been raised, in regard to forming belief systems. We have been programmed and conditioned since birth with mind-deadening and negative belief systems that have been thrust upon us by our parents and peers. Our rigid beliefs, most especially in the area of orthodox religion, do not remotely allow us psychic freedom to realize our vast inherent being, nor our true and unlimited potential. It is unfortunate that religious demagogues have forcefully dictated and defined our reality for us. Such concerted effort has long since choked-off our personal hot-line

to that vast and endless amount of knowledge and wisdom that has always been available to us for the taking.

Edward Leedskalnin's conscious knowledge of the principles of levitation came to him as a result of a natural phenomena known as psychic bleed through. Under rare circumstances, which only occur to very few people, bits and pieces of information pertaining to past lives manage to slip through psychic doors which are slightly cracked. The information filters down through the layers and fabric of the mind and then surface within the conscious mind giving vivid pictures of past and sometimes future lives. Also recalled are some associations with others as well as seeing geographical locations

Such was the case with Edward Leedskalnin, for a small portion of his hidden inner knowledge, unobstructedly poured through to him. However he only partially remembered where it came from, but he felt very familiar and comfortable with the knowledge, and set out to do with it what he had always done; create by building massive structures.

Ed did not have mental recall of his past lifetime personalities as they were, but he could clearly remember exactly how to construct levitation devices and how to use them. Ed, as Lemerian, Atlantean and Egyptian priests, had always been familiar with the procedures of obtaining and applying natural electromagnetic energies to perform tasks. He knew of the unlimited power available through the process of harnessing certain vibrations of sound. He was well aware of the free energy available through musical resonances. In addition, he also knew that light rays, or waves, contained tremendous amounts of power that could be put to work.

What was Edward Leedskalnin's levitation device like? The device he used in building Coral Castle was considered a medium-sized hand held instrument that was composed of a series of thin, hollow metal pipes, or tubes, of varying lengths ranging from eighteen to thirty-six inches. The pipes were mounted in a special way on a one and one half by one and one half inch wooden frame that was eighteen inches square. Altogether, there were eight such pipes evenly spaced across the top of the frame. I did not learn of the pipes metallic composition, but I would assume that they were either of steel or aluminum. The pipes were arranged on the frame long to short, from left to right. I was not told how the pipes were insulated from the frame or other components.

The wooden frame and pipes were attached to a length of wood, a 2" x 4", that the butt of which was carved to resemble a rifle stock in appearance. Due to the instrument's weight when being used, a monpod was fashioned and attached to the bottom of the frame for ground support and stability.

A series of powerful magnets was fitted to the sides of the frame opposite the pipes. In other words, when the instrument was held in the arms for use, the magnets were located on the frame to the left and right of the pipes. Both the magnets and the frames were wrapped at certain positions with thin, copper wire. A heavy guage copper wire (insulated) was connected in a certain manner to both left and right magnet banks, and they both joined together at a connecting terminal at the back of the frame.

By connecting these two wires, an electro-magnetic current, or flux, was immediately induced, or drawn across the pipes, resulting in a perpetually flowing circuit of electrical energy. The device is then primed and ready for use. Beyond this connection, no outside energy source is required to maintain the current.

The device must be aimed, just like a rifle, at the object to be lifted and moved. To activate it, the pipes must then be struck with a small hand held hammer. This produces musical tones which creates a special vibrational resonance. Not only does certain types of music create moods in people, it also can create moods in objects as well. Objects can be made to physically respond to certain sound (vibratory) resonances which are electromagnetically produced.

This concept, as alien as it may seem to today's modern scientific knowledge, has been understood and applied by people's of very ancient civilizations as a natural means of lifting heavy objects. Any doubters are welcome to visit Coral Castle.

When a special musical chord is reached, it does not diminish in sound intensity, but is held in constant audible amplification by the action of the electro-magnetic flux on the pipes. This musical chord will effect a natural weight or buoyancy, in the object, which causes it to lose it's weight and float slowly off the ground. At this point, in order to then raise the object from it's neutral position and lift it up in elevation, a different series of musical notes are struck on the pipes. This new chord then cancels out the neutral chord, and its lifting effect takes over, at which time the object rises to the pointing of the levitation instrument. Next, In order to then move the object from point A to point B, an additional musical chord is struck. This is

known as the moving chord. There are several other special musical chords that are played to move the object at different angles, and there is one for moving the object closer or further away also.

To explain the concept of how the music moves the object is very difficult. The music, in effect, creates a state of electro-magnetic equilibrium in the object. The correct sequence of musical notes struck on the pipes, while they are under electric pressure, causes them to reach a certain pitch whereby they become electro-magnetically amplified as they are discharged from the pipes. The music is emitted as vibrational energy waves and they actually nullify the objects gravity, thus causing it to lose it's weight.

The applicable power and range of such a device is limited to certain mathematical specifications. These have to do with the size of the pipes, frame, magnets, and other components. More potential power is obtained by building a larger levitation device, however, there is a limit beyond which a diminishing return law takes effect.

When the object is safely moved to the desired location, the device's power is turned off by disconnecting the two large copper wires at the back of the frame. If for any reason, the circuit is broken in this manner while the object is still airborne, it will instantly fall to the ground having promptly regained its weight.

If Edward Leedskalnin could have tape recorded himself at work moving the huge coral blocks about at Coral Castle, it would have sounded as if he were instead, playing a strangely intriguing melody on an instrument sounding similar to a xylophone.

Ed realized he possessed great and frightening powers, and that such powers were not ready to be made public, at least not for this war-like world. Ed had immense desire to use his powers to be creative, and his infatuation with his "sweet sixteen" gave him the impetus to follow through with his inner-feelings.

Within the confines of Coral Castle, Ed felt impelled to build objects of similar fashion to those he had a hand in building in previous lives. One such curiosity was a small-scale replica of Stonehenge. His subliminal reason for building this was that he was instrumental in the actual construction of the real Stonehenge. He clearly remembered how to make his model from his participation in building the original.

Not surprisingly, Ed was fascinated with Astronomy, for all of his reincarnational selves were thoroughly knowledgeable on the positions and relationships of celestial bodies. He constructed what

he called a Polaris telescope at Coral Castle. This very tall and imposing monolithic structure was designed so it could be aligned to locate polaris, tdhe North Star. Once Ed had the star zeroed in, he could go on and find other heavenly bodies. Ed spent many a night just gazing around the cosmos, much in the manner as he did thousands of years ago.

[He could pick out a star, magnify it in his mind so that it filled his vision, and then pick out a new point within that field and again magnify that until it filled his vision again. He could do that until he could see the planets around stars as individual bodies.]

In a previous lifetime, as a Mayan high-priest, Ed was involved in the design and construction of an elaborate astronomical observatory in an ancient Mayan city which was and still is located in the present Mexican state of Yucatan. That city is named Chichen Itza, and today only a collection of crumbling ruins remain of this once grand and intricate metropolis. Ed, as well as other Mayan priests lived in the city of Chichen Itza and performed ceremonial rituals at certain periods at the observatory. The building was used for the purpose of locating and aligning certain stars and celestial bodies so as to determine forthcoming agricultural conditions. The Mayan's were an emotional and superstitious culture and they heavily relied on the priests to prognosticate events in the future. As such a priest, Ed commanded much poweer and respect from the people of that magnificent city.

Ed made small scale replicas of the two planets, Mars and Saturn. Could it be that he somehow instinctively recalled his ancient affiliations with the cultures of those two planets as well, before he chose to reincarnate on planet Earth? He must have.

As Ed approached his golden years, he finally had to face the reality of the fact that his "sweet sixteen" was not going to magically return to him. He suspected this all his life, but up until then he kept hope. Now it was too late. With this hard pill to swallow, he foresaw his monumental creation finished and his life coming to a close.

What Ed did not consciously realize was that both he and his "sweet sixteen" were in fact, together in many other reincarnational lifetimes down through history. This information was trapped behind his mental shield, preventing him from recalling any of those experiences. On occasion they were man and wife. One time they were very close brothers. Another time they were sister and brother. Sometimes they were associated as parent and child. They had run

the gamut of experiences as far as she was concerned, but he wanted to continue the partnership within this world reality. This time, however, their association had run its course and his "sweet Sixteen", even though she chose to reincarnate in the same time continuum as he, and in the same country, she chose to be with another person for companionship for this particular lifetime and not ED. One time she got through to Ed, psychically, in the dream state and communicated her intentions to him. She put his mind to rest by convincing him that she would not return to him in this lifetime. Of course, Ed was completely crushed.

The dream state is the psychic bridge over which we all meet and mingle with other consciousnesses (counterparts) for the purpose of communication, conversation, and planning creative adventures and associations. Here, not only do we have the opportunity to spiritually meet many of our own, other selves, but we can associate with others as well. We can be greatly influenced and inspired by such interactions. Again our mental shield protects us from too much detailed recall when we awaken. This is why our dreams are almost always couched in symbolic terms. This is why the true meanings of our dreams seem abstract and ambiguous. Most of these shields are self-imposed as a direct result of our narrow-minded belief systems that are not flexible and not resilliant enough to allow us to unobstructedly perceive these psychic landscapes. Such a pity!

Edward Leedskalnin, being the highly creative person he was, decided it best to think about leaving this reality, since his physical life was about completed. First, he had to do something to conceal his fantastic levitation device. He did not have the heart to destroy it or to take it apart. The last choice he had was to bury it near the castle. One night he slipped out and dug a deep hole in the ground. He then made one last use of the tool when he lowered a stone vault he had made, down into the bottom of the pit. He then sadly lowered the instrument into the vault and covered over the top with a steel plate. The hole was carefully refilled as he did not wish to mark the spot in any way. After he finished, he quietly returned to his room in the castle and immediately began drawing up a location map giving coordinates to the vault. At that point something happened. Just to be devious, Ed purposely confused several of the markings on the map so it could not be used to locate the levitation device. Ed then became enthralled in a fierce emotional battle within himself. In no way did he want his secret to be known. He had kept it all to himself all his

life. A part of him yearned to share his secrets with others. Never once did he live an entire lifetime without others knowing of his means and methods. Perhaps Edward Leedskalinin chose the wrong time period to become a part of. Maybe he was born ahead of his time. We do not always select the best conditions and environment to be born into. But, we always create our own destiny.

On the other hand, Ed wanted his secrets to remain secrets. He pondered the alternatives for hours into the night. Finally, before temporarily losing his sanity, he decided on total and complete secrecy.

Weeks later he boarded a bus to Miami. He was not feeling well. He checked into a local hospital. He subconsciously selected a way to leave. He was diagnosed as dying of malnutrition. It was all pat of his plan.

A few days later, while lying in a hospital bed, the hour and minute of his spiritual release arrived. Effortlessly, his incredible consciousness, without a whimper, slipped from his weak and frail body. What a relief. Once free of canal limitations, his non-physical senses took over.

His astral body slowly drifted up above the bed where his limp and lifeless body lay. He paused for a moment, just long enough to see one of the nurses rush over and discover that he had gone. Edward Leedskalinin spread his psychic wings and went on his way.

* * *

Some years prior to the final destruction of Atlantis, the soul and consciousness of Edward Leeskalinin, as an Atlantean priest, then successfully made his escape from his homeland by journeying, by sailing ship, to the region of what is now Egypt. Atlantean sailors were always courageous and adventuresome seafarers. Over many centuries their nautical explorations afforded them familiarity with the existence of various fluorishing cultures around the globe. From their clandestine observations, the Atlanteans found these foreign cultures to be much less progressed both socially and technologically. Quite understandably, these non-aggressive Atlanteans chose not to directly interfere in most of these cultures. But one exception was the Egyptian civilization.

The Atlanteans recognized that the Egyptians were much more sivilized and learned than most of the others, so in light of that limited understanding, relations were carried on. These associations began some 15,000 years ago.

Whenever the Atlanteans visited Egypt, they would always conceal their ships, and then make their way along the coast until they reached populated areas and towns. The Atlanteans would wear traditional clothes as they mingled with the crowds. When asked, they would never reveal where they came from, except to explain that their homeland was far, far away. For many centuries the Atlanteans carried on a small and profitable amount of trade with Egyptian merchants. The strangers were astonished to learn that the Egyptians highly prized the metals, gold and silver, which were not considered that valuable to the Atlanteans.

When Atlantis began crumbling into the sea some 12,000 years ago, some of its most elite citizens began seeking safe sanctuary elsewhere in the world. At that particular time, only prominent and influential Atlanteans had the means to escape the maelstrom for they had possession and control of most of the modes of transportation. This is why so many millions of commoners on that ill-fated continent perished.

Egypt became a prime repository for these few deposed refugees. Edward Leedskalinin was one of the lucky ones, for he as a high priest rated a coveted departure approval from the aristocracy and a place aboard a ship bound for Egypt.

Ed was not the only Atlantean priest to escape the deluge. A number of others along with members of the royalty settled in various parts of Egypt where they blended in with the culture. Still other Atlanteans escaped by journeying west and settling within the Indian cultures of North, Central and South America. Several Atlanteans briefly stopped over in Egypt on their way to places in India and Southeast Asia. Wherever the newcomers settled, their influence in introducing new ideas, such as levitation, pyramid building, higher mathematics, and the study of astronomy, left its visible mark, which, to a certain extent has survived to this day.

Upon their acceptance within these cultures, the Atlanteans soon became part of the exclusive inner-circle of ruling families. They soon became the palace wisemen and sages, and some became special consultants to the kings due to their vastly superior intellect and

knowledge. They became the omnipotent High Priests in their new societies.

Edward Leedskalinin settled in upper Egypt, near where the city of Cairo is today. There he quickly formed many lasting friendships with the local holy men and members of the ruling family. Because of his enlightening wisdom and perception of human nature, he was always well received. The Egyptians always carefully listened to what Ed had to say. Soon he was greatly influencing the course of Egyptian philosophy. He was successful in persuading them to turning their attention toward new and revolutionary ideas.

Slowly Ed began introducing the principles of putting natural forces to work. The Egyptians were eager to learn of these strange new ways, but Ed was too premature in his attempts to bestow enlightenment of this magnitude, for his audience was not psychologically ready yet to accommodate and conceive of such ideas. This job would require much time.

Ed was getting on in years and he soon died, but not before planting seeds of wonder in young and receptive Egyptians. In the spiritual state of existence, Ed decided to stay tuned in on the future cultural progress of the Egyptians. In the dream state, he contacted and tutored many Egyptian philosophers and wise men. He wished to make sure that his seeds of enlightenment were well watered, and that they were.

After some time had passed, Ed saw that his seeds had indeed bloomed, and he wanted to return to his favorite civilization and its familiar surroundings. Ed chose to be reborn in Egypt because he felt drawn to its people and he was fond of his earlier relationships with them. He also felt secure with the new time period he was physically projecting into, as the culture had greatly progressed in development since he had last lived there.

Ed experienced and enjoyed many of his following successful incarnational lifetimes as an Egyptian. In each, he became either a priest of a prophet. For each lifetime, in the spiritual state, he would creatively select and program the best circumstances that would permit him to always be associated with the aristocracy.

In each successive lifetime incarnation he would continue where he had left off in the last previous lifetime. He had much work to do and he enjoyed every facet of it. Ed worked in cooperation with other aspects of his own greater conscious energy gestalt as well as with others that were engaged in similar activity.

Counterparts originating from the same gestalt family can choose to be incarnated within the same time continuum for the purpose of teaming up and working together, harmoniously, for a common goal or purpose. Or, under different circumstances a continuous succession of counterparts, from the same gestalt, can choose to be involved in an important undertaking that requires one counterpart to meet face to face with another in order that they may work together for a time before the one counterpart dies, and the other younger one continues the task. Many highly creative reincarnational options are available to those who pass from physical existence. The only limits are the self-imposed restrictive belief systems that person takes to the grave. Unfortunately, limited belief systems cause the vast majority of people on this planet to hastily and uncontrollably reincarnate within realities and time periods that offer no opportunity for personal advancement and enlightenment. In other words, wasted precious time.

In a later lifetime, as an Egyptian High Priest, Edward Leedskalinin became an ancient Pharoah's personal confidant. Upon being greatly enlightened by Ed's amazing knowledge of levitation, astronomy and mathematics, that pharaoh ordered Ed's principles to be put to use. Immediately, work began on the huge, imposing pyramids. Ed was directly involved in their construction.

Some of the Atlantean priests and royalty were benevolent as in the case of Edward Leedskalinin. But, unfortunately a great number were ill-intentioned. Some started our with good intentions, but quickly saw opportunity to take advantage of certain situations. Some priests used their technological expertise to gain power and wealth at the expense of human life. Others found it very easy to dominate and subjugate elements of a lesser developed culture, and set themselves up as dictators. These self-agrandized rulers were ruthless in their treatment of their subjects.

All this resulted in power struggles and bloodshed that ensued for centuries and centuries. In future generations the level of intellect of the masses declined drastically as the priests coveted and controlled all avenues of learning.

In Egypt pyramids were originally designed and built to utilize cosmic forces. However, in later times they were used only as tombs for the pharaohs. As time progressed, despotic Egyptian rulers confiscated and perverted the sacred writings that explained the use of the cosmic forces. Later on, such literature was either destroyed or

rewritten by lesser priests to reflect their twisted and decrepit minds. From this movement spawned the seeds of corruption that have blossomed in today;s worldly religions. Unfortunately, such sad circumstances have perpetuated themselves down through the ages. As a result, a great deal of ancient knowledge nad wisdom was lost in the annals of time. However, knowledge that is lost is not gone forever, for the ancients are still with us.

It must be mentioned hee that my Venusian friend purposely did not give me more detailed technical information concerning the construction and operation of the levitating device Edward Leedskalnin used in his work. There were more electrical and magnetic gadgets connected to the instrument than mentioned here. Without a thorough knowledge and conception of the cosmic principles one would be wasting his time tying to build such a device from my brief and incomplete description here. Until humanaity can learn to live in total peace and harmony such gifts of the Gods will not manifest themselves other than an occasional and isolated case as with Edward Leedskalnin.

Was he ahead of his time?

BRIEF CHRONOLOGY, OF LAST 10 BILLION YEARS

ACCORDING TO COMMENTS BY THE VENUSIAN FRIEND OF EDWARD JAMES 1/14/83

10 Billion Years ago -- Our small Solar System becomes physically actualized as a result of a massive thought process on the part of an unimaginable gestalt of conscious energy which instantly converts non-physical energy into matter. Our sun and planets were all created in this typical manner. Once our system was actualized, the gestalt moved on to create more such systems in other areas of space, and in other realities and Universes. [All different from each other in the infinite variety of creation. (Man, Whence, How, and Whither, by Leadbeater) -Ed.]

Our system was imbued with all the necessary seeds and blueprints for creating life forms which can then reproduce themselves by utilizing the ever present cosmic energy. At first these seeds were non-physical, conscious energy. When the time was right for them to appear they became physically actualized within the proper form and environment suitable for growth, expression and reproduction. These miniature energy gestalts of consciousness subdivided themselves and began expressing as mineral elements, plants, animals and later as human beings. As all the forms of consciousness evolved by the process of experience, learning and adjustment, new and different and more sophisticated life forms were physically actualized for them to express through. This process required billions of years.

One Billion Years ago -- Our Earth and solar system was discovered when a reconnaissance space vehicle from a distant star system passed nearby. The planets were each visited and the position of this new solar system was verified and established as a matter of record by these early visitors. Word of the discovery was made available to peoples of other older planets. At that time our system was not yet ready for human intervention, however, it was decided that it would be scheduled for periodic observation to determine when such time would arrive.

100,000,000 Years ago -- Space visitors were attracted to the beauty of the new planet, Earth. An experimental colony is established but due to unforeseen circumstances these first inhabitants soon leave, after the discovery of an impending unsettled condition that would unfavorably disrupt their living environment. They move on to search for another home. Huge, awkward animals roam the Earth and swim in the oceans. Simple life forms abound.

80,000,000 Years ago -- Observation and recording of Earthly conditions and phenomena is begun jointly by members of the Venusian, Martian, and Saturnian races who have come and settled these planets. They are older civilizations.

20,000,000 Years ago -- Earth is again visited by space pioneers from a distant system. Another attempt is made at colonization. In time, internal discontent and friction caused these inhabitants to leave Earth by spaceship. Upon leaving they purposely marooned a small contingency of their group on Earth. These unfortunates managed to survive by foraging and hunting for food and by building crude huts for shelter. They literally learned the mechanics of survival by observing, and in some cases, by actually living with the existing animals. Some of those animals had similar human qualities, and in time some of the humans developed animal qualities.

400,000 Years ago -- A fleet of spaceships from an aged and dying planet in a far off star system brings large numbers of refugees to live on Earth. A large Island is selected where the Pacific Ocean is today, and a permanent colony was established. Thus begins the civilization of Lemuria and its sister island, Mukulia.

350,000 Years ago -- An Earthly cycle of change causes minor damage when the first of a series of volcanic eruptions disturb the Lemurian continent and its people.

300,000 Years ago -- The civilizations of Lemuria and Mu reach their cultural apex. The evolved civilization flourishes. Its inhabitants live according to Divine Law.

275,000 Years ago -- Again, the Lemurian continent is violently rocked by volcanic upheaval. The civilization begins to stagnate and decay as its citizens pervert Divine Law.

225,000 Years ago -- The Lemurian culture reaches a low ebb when atomic war breaks out between factions on the island of Mu.

210,000 Years ago -- The whole Lemurian continent is ravaged by volcanic upheaval which breaks it up into smaller islands. Mu now completely submerges. Limited warfare rages

200,000 Years ago -- Final deluge of Lemuria occurs as the result of a shift in the Earth's magnetic field. Some inhabitants escape by journeying to both east and west by water routes, and find sanctuary in the regions of what is now the Southwestern United States, Mexico and Peru. Others settle in what is now Japan and Southeast Asia.

100,000 Years ago -- A small energy gestalt of non-physical consciousness entered our reality from another adjacent Universe and chose to occupy a newly formed continent in the region of where the Atlantic Ocean is today. Aspects of this energy gestalt physically manifested themselves into human form on the large island, and other aspects then chose to become actualized through childbirth. The colony prospered and grew rapidly. It is called Atlantis.

50,000 Years ago -- Atlantean science, art, and technology reach their cultural apex. Free energy is drawn into huge pyramids and kept on tap for future use. Atomic energy is developed. Work is performed by use of vibrations of sound and rays of light. Levitation devices and lasers are in wide use. No monitary system is in use, but rather a barter and trade system is used. Architectural design and building reaches a peak, as massive columns with lintel bridging becomes representative in major Atlantean cities. Floating airships are used for transportation, being charged with pyramid energy. Trade and association with outside lands and cultures is almost non-existent, as Atlantis is the most advanced civilization on Earth. People regularly communicate through ESP. Advanced forms of television are in use. The highest population census is fifty million inhabitants. Personal philosophy and religious belief, and attitude, and outlook on life is universally held by all. Laws of reincarnation and karma are widely known. Inhabitants live in total peace and harmony with themselves, their neighbors, and the animal kingdom and the environment. No pollution is experienced as all wastes are naturally recycled, No

central government or military exists as everyone is his own master. Divine Law prevails.

45,000 Years ago -- The Atlantean continent experiences the first of a long and continuing series of volcanic upheavals as the Earth's then magnetic poles begin to shift on their axis. In later millennia the shift becomes greater, causing widespread earthquakes and tremors.

30,000 Years ago -- Atlantis experiences a major volcanic upheaval that literally breaks the continent up into a series of larger and smaller islands.

25,000 Years ago -- The Atlantean civilization begins to experience cultural decadence culminating 75,000 years of peace and tranquility. The decline is brought on by obsession with self and vanity, false worship, and aggrandizement, couples with commercial exploitation. The priests become self-omnipotent and begin to pervert Divine Law to suit their own selfish and greedy ends. Priests conspire with royalty to confiscate all books and records pertaining to the use of cosmic and atomic energy to keep such knowledge from common hands. A dark age ensues, riddled with power struggles, bloodshed, widespread arrests, and eventually internal war. The age of wisdom begins to decline over the next several millennium. This is almost an identical replay to the fate of the previous Lemuria.

13,000 Years ago -- The Atlanteans begin contact on a limited scale in trade with elements of the culturally rising Egyptian civilization. Traveling is done in sailing ships as the dark priests now control all the floating airships and pyramid energy.

12,000 Years ago -- The Atlantean civilization further declines due to violent wars. Masses of people are killed. Royalty and bad priests contend for control and power.

11,500 Years ago -- For the following 1,000 years Atlanteans begin to leave their homeland and journey and settle other parts of the world for safety. Many are caught and killed in this attempt by the hierarchy.

10,500 B.C. -- Final volcanic cataclysm sends the remains of Atlantis to the ocean floor. The last contingency escapes. Some settle in Egypt. Some travel to North, South and Central America. Some reach Northern Europe and even far off India. Some priests escape with the aid of floating airships. Some airships reach their destinations. Some do not and sink into the oceans when their fuel ran out. The surviving airships were secretly concealed, but later were dismantled or destroyed when priests fought priests for their possessions. Such airships were purposely kept from view of common people, and later became lost in the labyrinth of time. Both good and bad elements escaped.

10.400 B.C. -- Final tally of Atlanteans reach Egypt after not being able to successfully cope with living in certain other parts of the world. This was due to the diversity of cultures.

[The native Atlanteans were robust humans with a purplish-red cast to their skin color. They were highly intelligent and possessed brilliant minds. Their typical race stock were known as Toltecs when they emigrated from Atlantis. Wherever the Toltecs went, they quickly rose to positions of importance and leadership in their new societies. They became the leaders of the Aztecs, the Mayas the Incas, the Olmecs and other western Indian civilizations, and elsewhere in the world as well. (Man, Whence, How and Whither, by Leadbeater) - Ed]

10,000 B.C. -- The Great Pyramid at Giza was built. This was an astronomically oriented psychic oracle by which the benevolent Atlantean and Egyptian priests communicated with cosmic consciousness and viewed other realities and dimensions. It actually required only a few years to build as it was constructed with the aid of Atlantean inspired levitation devices. Religious and philosophical differences appear.

8,000 B.C. -- By mutual agreement, the elders of some twelve planets, including Venus, Mars and Saturn, decided to station several hundred unruly and disobedient inhabitants from those planets in a desolate and remote region of Earth. Under Divine Law they could not be imprisoned, so they were gathered together and brought to the region of the Middle East whereby they could live among themselves

and attempt to work out solutions to their problems. They were educated in the processes of agriculture and building construction, but they were not left with any implements from their home planets. These people later developed into the cultures of Mesopotamia and Babylon. Unfortunately, later war, disease, and discontent caused the complete loss of knowledge of their true heritage. All records were destroyed by tyrannical and despotic rulers.

5,000 B.C. -- All visible traces of Atlantean enlightenment have vanished. They have been long since replaced with mythology and corrupt religions. Pyramids are now built as huge burial vaults for the nobility as the true knowledge of the use of pyramid energy is gone. The Egyptians become aggressive and warlike. They worship many idols and gods.

2,500 B.C. -- A small group of descendents of the originally banished space people decide to strike out and look for a new life. They leave Babylon and journey west to the regions of what was to become Palestine. The ever watching space people favored these nomads and kept in close touch with them be communicating with certain spiritually evolved ones within the group. The space people try to introduce Divine Law through their prophets and wise men, but it was almost to no avail as the group becomes more hostile and aggressive. The space ships no longer descend and hover over the encamped group. In time the people spread out, settle and proliferate. Countries are formed and guarded borders are thrown up. Large armies battle for possession over certain self-proclaimed Holy Lands. Many varied and ignorant religious beliefs are spawned as omnipotent priests confiscate and destroy any contrary enlightening manuscripts and in their place substitute their own written word as the so-called Word of God. The commoners are forced to acquiesce or be killed. Many speak their mind and are in fact killed. False prophets spring up to confuse the people from believing the few enlightened ones still giving service to the cause of disseminating Divine Law.

The space people can no longer carry on direct communication with elements of these countries as hostilities are at a peak. About the year zero, an immense energy gestalt of consciousness volunteers to subdivide and become physically actualized on Earth within the region of the Holy Land for the purpose of averting total disaster by reintroducing Divine Law. It unfortunately was a premature attempt,

for the majority of the people did not listen, but a few did. In years to come, to escape imminent death through a conspiracy, he entity, who was historically referred to as Jesus Christ, left the region and journeyed to the Americas. A religious zealot who volunteered to take his place was crucified.

At that time, only the space people and highly evolved beings knew what really happened. Later on a space man told a man, in the region named Muhammad, what had actually happened, so that word of the truth would be preserved.

In the Americas, the entity lived among many of the Indian Tribes and introduced them to Divine Law. Those Indians were descendents of several previous civilizations and they were very receptive to the teachings of the entity. After a time, the entity chose to leave the Earth reality to return to the central source of its being, the great energy gestalt. It will watch and remain.

1945 A.D. -- The development and subsequent use of atomic bombs by the people of Earth quickly alarms the space people, as Earth humans are now overleaping their spiritual development and can destroy themselves and their planet. Close observation and monitoring indicate that such experimentation with the crude and rudimentary form of atomic energy will lead to escalated production of destructive nuclear bombs. The space people determine that such stockpiling of weapons probably would lead to either limited or all-out warfare binging about a future holocaust that would severely contaminate all life forms on Earth for thousands of years to come. In addition, unbeknown to Earth technologies, the effects of such a nuclear war would also have detrimental effects on the atmosphere as atomic radiation would then emanate freely into space. This would seriously jeopardize space travel within certain parameters around Earth, and the space people were no going to stand for this. It was decided by members of the Venusian, Martian, Saturnian, and other nearby civilizations that something must be done to offset the growing problem. Agreement is made to send emissaries to secretly contact certain pre-selected Earth people for the purpose of explaining the implications surrounding the production and use of such weapons.

The contactees are also forewarned of the impending Earth cycle of change which is fast approaching. They are told that the Earth's magnetic field is due for another shift soon, and that it will begin to occur around the year 2,000 A.D. With it will come sharp changes in

the climate and geographical positions of the continents. Volcanic and aquatic activity will slowly reshape the face of the Earth as it has done many times before in the course of its history. The contactees are urged to make this information publicly known in whatever way they wish. Some contactees respond by lecturing and writing books. Others become scared and ridiculed, and decide to decline further revelation.

1950s – 1960s A.D. -- As atomic testing is stepped up on Earth, the space people increase their clandestine contact missions. They begin to allow their space ships to be visibly sighted all over the Earth. This is an attempt to raise the consciousness of the observers, to accept the existence of extraterrestrial life, and become aware that we are not alone in this universe. It has limited success, but is widely talked down by skeptical scientists who somehow feel that they should be the ones to witness such phenomena.

Later human beings from other neighboring star systems secretly visit the Earth and carry on contacts with the startled Earthlings, for the purpose satisfying their own curiosity and for examining them. No one is seriously harmed, but some are very frightened by their encounters. Many of these alien visitors do not perceive the reality of others of the space traveling visitors, and are not aware of their Earth visits. The vastness of space is such that this may be the first place where they actually meet each other for the first time.

1980s -- Contacts with extra-terrestrials continue. People in science, industry and government have now been contacted in limited numbers, also in the Military. A number of people (Western World) now believe in the possible existence of intelligent life on other planets. However the threat of nuclear war is greater than ever because of the nuclear arms proliferation into many other nations.

1990s -- The U.S. Government, and others, are jointly completing a big space station that now orbits Earth. Information about its true function is shrouded in secrecy.

2000s -- THE WORLD TURNED UPSIDE DOWN. A SCENARIO Around the beginning of the third millennium, the Earth's magnetic field slowly shifts and causes the Earth's axis to tilt at a greater angle resulting in the establishment of a new equatorial line. Immediate

changes begin to occur at various points all over the globe. Some places for the time are not immediately affected, while others will not be affected at all by the forthcoming changes. A lengthy planetary cycle of change has commenced that will have far reaching future effects on almost all the world's inhabitants. The polar ice masses will begin to melt and raise the levels of the oceans. In the region of the continental U.S., the area of New York City will be slowly inundated. A series of tidal waves caused by volcanic activity below the north Atlantic ocean floor will accelerate the process. This will cause Manhattan Island and environs to settle below the water level. The activity out in the Atlantic will signify the preliminary stages of the rising of submerged Atlantean lands that will culminate in the re-appearance of Atlantis thousands of years from then. At various time intervals, portions of the entire East Coast of the U.S. will be violently struck by huge tidal waves, again caused by the volcanic activity. From this same activity, the southern half of the peninsula of Florida will slowly settle beneath the ocean's surface.

On the West Coast, underground explosions just below the San Andreas Fault will quickly and totally demolish and devastate the Southwestern portion of California. More fatalities will be counted here than on the East Coast, for California will not get adequate enough warning to evacuate its populated areas to safety. There will be continuous volcanic activity all up and down the entire mountain chain that runs from Alaska to the tip of South America.

Other equally drastic changes will occur to other regions of Earth. There will be much confusion and panic for quite some time as waves of people seek shelter in high ground. In the region of the Pacific, the submerged lands of Lemuria will begin to slowly rise. At the onset of these changes, the seat of the U.S. Government will be hastily moved from Washington, D.C., to a new location in the Mid-West thought to be safe. However, when the earthquakes begin to threaten this area, a last-ditch emergency plan will be carried out in order to preserve the government. That plan will call for the entire governmental body, along with contingencies of scientists and engineers and members of the Military to be moved from Earth and be transported to waiting space stations. From then on, all government and military operations will be carried out in the relative safety of space.

The people aboard the space station will use existing satellites to monitor the changing conditions back on Earth. Space shuttles will constantly make exploratory tips back and forth for the purpose of

replenishing living supplies and recording first hand the traumatic effects of the earth changes. By this time the few people who listened to and heeded the warnings will have already sought shelter by withdrawing to higher ground.

This natural and normal earthly cycle of changes is by no means new or signifies the “end of the world”. But rather it offers a golden opportunity to witness and become a part of the planet’s incredible and continuing phenomenon. It ushers in the beginning of a new era and a new wave of people.

RENAISSANCE II COMMENCES.

QUESTIONS ANSWERED BY THE VENUSIAN

[Over the 40 odd contacts with the Venusian, Edward James asked a lot of questions pertaining to subjects discussed, and received some quite interesting answers in view of some of our limited information on some of the subjects discussed. Many of those questions are here reviewed for your information. We have seen the insight offered in the Leedskalnin story, and these have equally profound answers. –Ed]

WHAT HAPPENED IN MEXICO IN 3114 B.C.?

The ancient and mysterious Mayan and Aztec Indians of Meso-America were known for their precise dating of events of import to them throughout their history.

Curiously, their calendar commences at a point in time that archaeologists have translated to be around 3114 B.C. These scientists are at a complete loss, however, in coming up with an acceptable explanation for such a significant date, since their excavations have shown very little real cultural activity at that early period, which predates pre-classic cultures by nearly 2,000 years.

What really did occur during that year? Only Gods from the sky could give these Indians such an impetus to start their calendar. A spaceship landed near what is today known as Mexico City, and benevolent beings made such a lasting impression on the natives that a dating system was devised from which to relate this historic event.

HOW WAS THE ASTEROID BELT FORMED?

Our solar system originally comprised thirteen planets, one of which was located between Mars and Jupiter. This planet's advanced civilization eventually went amok and threatened atomic war against other planets. A tragic and devastating interplanetary war broke out and several other planets, in self defense, combined their forces and completely annihilated the aggressive planet. The time period for this confrontation was over one million years ago. All that remains today as a reminder of that planet is the belt of asteroids. It is also a grim reminder of what can happen from the ill-use of atomic energy when it is employed for selfish and destructive purposes.

The civilizations of advanced planets in our solar system have vowed to never let such a situation again develop.

HAVE ANY FAMOUS PEOPLE BEEN CONTACTED?

My Venusian friend had no reservations about telling the identity of three well known Americans whom they, the space people, have at one time or another come into direct contact with. One was Albert Einstein. I was told that he was definitely one of the most scientifically progressed individuals living on Earth at that time, and the space people generously assisted him in formulating his theories. They never gave him direct answers to the problems he was working on, and he never asked for such, but was given clues whereby he could find his answers. His thinking was ahead of his times, and as a result he managed to get others headed in the right direction in solving universal mysteries.

Another interesting person the space people contacted was Ernest Hemmingway. Later in his life, what seemed like a suicide on the surface, really was not, for he became so infatuated with the opportunity to learn about life on other worlds, that he decided not to wait until natural death, but to arrange with the space people to be born on another planet after terminating his own life on Earth, so he could have the opportunity to travel space and write about his experiences, and then he wished to later reincarnate back on Earth for the purpose of writing science fiction books about situations that really did take place in the cosmos.

Time, as we know it, does not really exist, and the consciousness/energy/personality of Hemmingway can even creatively choose any time period that he wishes to explore and experience on Earth. He may have already returned.

President Dwight D. Eisenhower was a contactee. The space people found him very receptive, and they offered him council at a period when America needed it. This particular contact was not very extensive, time wise.

Besides these three people, I was told that a high ranking official in the United Nations was a contactee, as well as several Washington "insiders", but their names remained a secret as I knew not to ask.

DID COMUMBUS OBSERVE SPACESHIPS?

On his voyage to the New World, Columbus and his crews, on occasion, did see spaceships pass over their ships several times. Columbus made mention of it in his log, but poor Columbus could

hardly express what he saw in the language of the times, for he as totally bewildered by the events.

Ironically, the first Indians he and his crew met when they went ashore in the Caribbean, thought he and his men were Gods from the sky, and that his ships could float on the clouds. Columbus was astonished at this and could not account for such fantastic beliefs.

DO THE MOONS OF JUPITER SUPPORT LIFE?

In an interesting discussion concerning the levels of the developing civilizations within this particular area of space, my Venusian friend told me about the emerging culture of people who presently inhabit several of Jupiter's moons, mainly the larger ones.

He told me that these people, very similar in appearance to people of Earth, with the exception of their greater height, are about two hundred and fifty years ahead of Earth in both technical and social progress. These people have already attained a high understanding of themselves and their relationship with nature. The people of Venus, Mars, and Saturn have made contact with the peoples of these moons, and within certain limits, have been of great assistance to them in regards to disseminating knowledge of space and other worlds. The Venusians have recently helped these people develop more advanced ships for space travel, of which they were in their infancy.

Many Earth people choose to be reborn on these moons of Jupiter, as it represents a jump in spiritual development and advancement when one is finished with the lessons the Earth has to offer. Total population is presently only in the millions. The Jupiterian reality exists within a slightly higher vibratory rate than that of Earth, therefore, we are not aware of their existence there. Earth space probes cannot detect the presence of these people because such probes are designed to relate sense data only tangible to Earth's reality and own vibratory level, thus, they are simply not sensitive enough to record what is there.

WHAT REALLY HAPPENED TO NAVY FLIGHT 19?

[there have been a number of reports of the finding of the wreckage of these five TBM Avenger aircraft, the latest being the discovery of TBM wreckage by a treasure hunter team, but none of them has really checked out in the final analysis. No sign of the PBM Mariner has ever been found by anybody. –Ed]

Perhaps one of the greatest modern-day enigmas has been the disappearance of five Navy Grumman TBM-3 Avenger torpedo bombers while on a training flight over the Bermuda Triangle off the coast of Florida on December 5, 1945. Also to disappear shortly after, was a Martin Mariner PBM flying boat patrol plane with full crew aboard, that was on a patrol mission and was diverted to a search and rescue mission engaged in trying to locate the missing Avenger aircraft. This case has completely baffled experts since the day the 6 planes disappeared, and has been the subject of books, lectures, magazine articles, inquiries and opinions, all to no satisfactory avail.

To date, the only down to earth, logical explanation has been that, what goes up, must come down, therefore, the planes accidentally became lost, disoriented, ran out of fuel and came down in the water somewhere off Fort Lauderdale, Florida. Likewise the big Martin Mariner search and rescue plane seems to have suffered the same fate.

This explanation would lead us to believe that nothing mysterious or out of the ordinary accounted for these disappearances, except, for the fact that five planes, just before running out of fuel would have ditched in the ocean and would have stayed afloat long enough for some of the crews to inflate their life vests and deploy survival gear. More so in the case of the flying boat. It would have simply landed on the water, and if the seas became too rough for it to stay afloat, the crew would have plenty of time to get out the lifeboats.

One may safely conclude that either, crashed or crash landed planes, upon sinking in the ocean would release a whole gamut of floating objects to drift around, possibly to shore, that would give positive proof that such plane crashes did take place.

Ironically, such was not the case, for no debris or wreckage of aircraft was ever located anywhere in the ocean or along the shores. These findings were the exhaustive results of a lengthy, and extensive air-sea search operation that turned up exactly nothing. All were in hot radio contact when they disappeared with nothing useful being reported.

What happened to flight 19 and the flying boat? Well, they did not come down into the ocean as surmised. The pilots and their airplanes,

all six of them, were taken aboard a spaceship which then quickly departed from this planet with all aboard. A small mother-ship rendezvoused with the planes in flight and descended above them shortly before 08:00 P.M. that evening. The spaceship nullified the planes engines and radios, and slowly drew them into its cargo bay by the use of tractor beams. They were taken for a reason. The pilots had all previously volunteered to go. The men were not abducted against their will. They had all, sub-consciously agreed to leave earth together i their physical bodies. However, consciously, the men were extremely frightened when they saw the mother ship approaching from above. The pilots saw the ship's faint glow and were aware of a thick fog, that was created by the space ship. It was necessary for all the planes to accompany the pilots. There was a special use for them by the space people. The men were not taken to obtain their planes, however,

The pilots had an option, they could all have left Earth by experiencing a physical death, but the circumstances of their "mission", did not allow for a time element that would be required for the men being reborn and growing up had they chosen death. The men also chose to leave by disappearing on a flight for personal reasons not divulged. As they entered the mother ship, their mental "veils" were lifted and they then all became consciously aware of what was happening.

Those pilots were all psychically related. Their total experience and intelligence combined, formed a compatible family of consciousness known as an energy gestalt. In other words, those men were each physical aspects of a conscious energy gestalt. Each were independent, free-thinking persons that were voluntarily, re-assembled together in one place and time for an important purpose.

What it involved was that the men were "mentally" conditioned for an assignment that called for them to journey, by space ship, to a distant star system where they would be of assistance to a certain developing civilization. Such a minion was a recent development, and decisions concerning the men traveling to the star system were made spontaneously.

This is a very brief explanation, and all points were not covered, as all were not made available to me at that time.

IS THERE REALLY A LOCH NESS MONSTER?

Yes! Some very real “things” live in Loch Ness, but they are not strange monsters as people who have seen them imagine. The so-called “monsters” living in the depths of Loch Ness are actually the surviving remnants of a species of prehistoric marine reptiles very similar to what paleontologists have identified as plesiosaurs. During the age of dinosaurs, literally millions of them lived throughout Earth’s oceans. They were most prevalent about 200 million years ago. The vast majority of plesiosaurs have long since died, due to the adverse planetary changes that have occurred since then, but the species is not quite extinct as scientists think.

There is presently a whole family of them living at the bottom depths of Loch Ness. Occasionally, one of them will swim up near the surface, or actually come ashore in remote areas of the loch. They are very shy animals: They are not aggressive, and they are easily frightened by boat noises which cause them to generally remain in the loch’s depths most of the time.

They vary in size from about20 feet to 80 feet in length. They feed on marine life, but they are relatively trapped in the loch and can not escape.

Unknown to most people, there are cousins of the plesiosaurs, as well as some other, thought to be extinct fish, that presently inhabit all of the Earth’s oceans. They have done so for millions of years. On rare occasions, one of these enigmas is spotted by a startled crew member aboard a ship, but positive identification, due to the abrupt nature of the occurrence, is not always possible. Generally the credulity of the observer is doubted.

Ancient horrifying legends were started during Medieval times when sailors would see one of these, “monsters” frolicking on the surface. As a result, tall tales of giant sea monsters and ship consuming serpents flourished during those times, and such stories were greatly exaggerated.

THE DAY THE EARTH STOOD STILL!

The popular 1951 science fiction movie, “The Day the Earth Stood Still”, was based on the story of a very interesting book. The author of that book was actually contacted by space people, who warned the author of what might happen to the Earth’s masses and environment if the current political and social conditions were to grow out of control. At that time there was the beginnings of the atomic test explosions, and nuclear arsenals were proliferating. The space people painted the

author a grim picture of what Earth would be like if a nuclear holocaust were to take place.

At the time, the space people were greatly alarmed at all the atomic testing taking place on Earth, especially in the Pacific Ocean. The author was informed that such blasts were releasing harmful and destructive radiation that would have long term, far reaching effects on the entire ecology of the planet, and that the atmosphere would be polluted.

He was also told that such blasts were having a deleterious and detrimental effect on the Earth's protective radiation shields in space, and that such effects were completely undetectable to Earth scientists who were gambling with people's lives just to gloat over their technical achievements. The space people admitted that these blasts would have a cumulative effect that would eventually hasten the forth-coming cycle of changes that Earth would be soon experiencing.

He was told that Earth scientists were working on atomic energy and producing nuclear bombs that were considered by the space people to be no better than babies playing with live hand grenades. That such men had no idea or concern in regard to the proliferation of atomic weapons by future world powers,

That author was told that at Earth's present level of progress, technical achievements have outstripped social and spiritual progress. The author was very impressed with what the space people had to say, so much so, that he decided to write a novel. He was greatly inspired by the wisdom of the space people.

In his novel, he detailed what he thought the space people would do in an attempt to curb the unhealthy conditions that might occur on Earth. He advocated a public landing of a spaceship near Washington, D.C.

The space ship had only one human occupant and a huge robot named Gort. The spaceman made an appearance from the ship and gave a public statement expounding how the space federation felt about the Earth's unprincipled use of atomic bombs. In an attempt to prove to the people of Earth he had tremendous power at his disposal, the visitor devised a show of force. For a period of 24 hours he completely neutralized Earth's electrical power, thus, throwing everyone into a state of shock.

This was an effort on the part of the space federation to get the Earth to immediately stop exploding atomic bombs. The federation wanted the peoples of Earth to learn to live in peace and harmony, or

else! This display had, of course, far reaching effects, but certain fast breaking circumstances prevented the spaceman from continuing his mission. He was shot and wounded by the military, abducted, and eventually, with the help of his giant robot, Gort, he managed to get free and return to his ship.

Just before his departure, he let his message be known again to the media, that the people of Earth were headed for total destruction from the use of atomic bombs, and that the space federation was very concerned with the situation on this planet, and that Earth had better straighten up. He made it very clear, the choice was ours!

DOES ANYONE LIVE ON OUR MOON?

The Earth's Moon has been used for a base of observation by space people for millions of years. The Moon does have a very thin, almost negligible, atmosphere that becomes somewhat denser in the depths of some of the larger craters. The majority of structures on the Moon are located in the small band that separates the lit side from the dark side of the moon as we see it.

These buildings can not be seen or detected by our scientists as they exist in a higher vibratory frequency than that of Earth. We are not aware of their presence, nor can earth probes detect them. Generally, the first celestial body Earth contactees are taken to for a "ride" is to the Moon.

WHEN "BIG BROTHER" SPEAKS, EARTH LISTENS!

Once I learned of a rather amusing and interesting revelation from my space friend as we were talking about the radio-telescopes that had recently been developed (1962) and put into operation on Earth.

These, huge "dish-like" devices are used by scientists and astronomers to collect radio waves coming from space. What they amount to are giant, "listening devices" that probe various quadrants of space trying to possibly detect messages emanating from other life forms. Astronomers believe that perhaps all kinds of celestial bodies radiate electromagnetic waves of different frequencies, some of which can be collected and recorded by employing radio-telescopes.

I learned that on occasion, the space people have purposely transmitted brief messages in plain English to some individual radio-scopes in the United States. The messages were sent and received on the frequency the antenna was tuned to pick up. I immediately inquired as to what these messages contained, and was told that they

were generally, “Hello, Earth. How are you today? Wish you could be here in space with us!”

After such transmissions were made, the space people naturally monitored the startled remarks and thoughts of the technical crews operating these stations. I’m told that usually they did not believe that such receptions were real, and thought that a hoax was being perpetrated on them. Those who realized the transmissions had to be legitimate simply kept it to themselves for fear of being subjected to psychiatric examination.

WHAT ABOUT THE THREE UNDISCOVERED PLANETS IN OUR SOLAR SYSTEM?

As previously mentioned, there are actually twelve planets in our solar system. Our system originally contained thirteen, with one planet, situated between Mars and Jupiter, being horribly destroyed around one million years ago. What about the three other planets out there?

My space friend gave me some very interesting, but rather limited information and statistics concerning these three small and, as yet, undetected planets that lie beyond the orbit of Pluto.

The Venusian name for the tenth planet is, “Flanoy”. This is as close as a phonetic pronunciation can be given in the English language. Flanoy’s mean distance from the Sun in millions of miles is approximately 4,010. Its diameter is about 4,000 miles.

The eleventh planet is called, “Flurton”, again, a phonetic sounding. Flurton’s mean distance from the Sun in millions of miles is approximately 4,628. Its diameter is approximately 2,000 miles.

The twelveth planet is, again according to the Venusians, “Flanse”, or “Flance”. Its mean distance from the Sun is in millions of miles, approximately 9,356. Its diameter is about 2,500 miles across.

Flance used to be much closer to its neighboring planet, Flurton, than it is now. About a million years ago, its original mean distance from the Sun, in millions of miles was about 6,000. Since then, the planet ha gradually slipped the Sun’s gravitational hold on it and it is actually freeing itself from orbit in our solar system. In a few thousand years more it may break away, totally free of our sun’s grip, and it will then drift loose in space until such time that it comes under gravitational influence of another celestial body, such as another sun.

Incidentally, the last three planets require hundreds of years to complete one orbit around our sun.

None of these planets, because of their great distance from the Sun, support any physical life forms compatible in vibratory rate and frequency with that of Earth, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, or Saturn. However, subjectively, either physical or non-physical intelligent/conscious life forms could and do very well exist in those areas of space in an adjacent, or alternative universe/reality. In other words, the very same space that is occupied by our solar system, is literally filled with unperceivable life forms that exist entirely in other realities which have no visible, physical effect on our reality. The same also applies to all other systems and areas of space, for they are filled with infinite realities, each a full-fledged universe unto itself.

Even though the outermost planets in our system are barren to us, they exist for the purpose of providing balance and stability to the system as a whole. This motion in turn, keeps our system in harmonious equilibrium with other systems etc. The closer planets to the Sun in our system, receive much more sunlight/energy than the last six, therefore they are much more suitable for sustaining physical life forms. It might be mentioned here that sunlight has nothing to do with supporting non-physical conscious life

THE PREVENTED ACCIDENT

The foolish, daredevil stunt I was playing on a hot, July day in 1962, was about to cost me my life, until some strange power intervened.

I was perhaps an untypical high school kid back in those days. Hanging around with the "guys" and looking for mischief didn't really appeal to me. I preferred books to battling, but occasionally, I did like to blow off steam. I was not an academically outstanding student, and my grades just got me by. Nor did I fit in with the many "clicks" that the more popular students formed. In fact none of the social clubs, with the exception of the chess club, or the fraternities interested me for I was basically a loner who just blended in with the crowd. After all, I just couldn't see what was so necessary and exciting about hell-raising, frat rushes and getting smashed on brew and making a public nuisance of ones self.

As an alternative, I preferred the company of a small circle of friends that I had known and grown up with from the neighborhood. In particular, I did have one very close friend that I palled around with more than any of the others. Victor was fortunate enough to have

parents that could afford to buy him a second car to get around in. At that time very few kids had cars.

I was 17, and a senior, and victor was 16, a junior in high school. Before getting his car, Vic and I used to rendezvous down the street from his house on our bicycles. Then we would plan where we were going to go and what we were going to do. Now, it was much more fun to ride around town in style, in Vic's car, but I still had to peddle home, for my mother didn't know that I was "out" in a car with a younger kid. Had she found out, she would have blown herstack!

One humid Saturday night I rode my bike over to Vic's house, which was about two miles from where I lived then. Having nothing in particular to do, and unfortunately being a little low on gas money, we decided to go down to a nearby street near a vacant lot and listen to the radio while we thought up something inexpensive to do.

I got the bright idea that Vic should try to clock how fast I could get my bicycle up to. We had always been curious as to how fast we could peddle, and since Vic had the car, I volunteered to use my bike for the event, which at the moment sounded great. This was our golden opportunity to find out what I could do.

Traffic on that particular street was nil as Vic in his car, and I on my bike started off… 20mph… 25 mph… 30 mph… 35 mph Seconds later I had to let off and coast, my legs would not propel me any faster. After all, my old clunker wasn't even a three-speed, and 35 mph was hauling! We had slowed down and Vic came to a stop, and then told me that I had gotten up to 35 mph. Wow!

I somehow felt at that moment impelled to try to go a little faster on my bike, so I got a really terrific idea! Vic, I exclaimed! Let's go down to the main highway and you can pull me along on your tailfin! I bet I can really go fast then!

Vic thought it was a great idea and we both had the biggest laugh as we headed for Bayshore Drive. This was going to be fun, I thought to myself as we sat right in the middle of the two lane highway preparing to take off like a jet plane. With my right hand, I grabbed the bike's handlebars, with my left I clenched the top of the right tailfin on Vic's white 1956 Plymouth. I held on for dear life as I yelled an all-clear signal that gave Vic an excuse to nail the accelerator. We sped off into the night. We gained momentum, 25 mph… 30 mph… 35 mph… 40 mph! Vic thought that fast enough, so he let up on the gas and hand signaled me that he was slowing down.

My eyes were tearing badly at that speed, but I acknowledged him and quickly let go of the tailfin. As he braked down I shot forward on ahead of his car, like a cannon shot! I proceeded to sail on down the street gliding effortlessly. Of all things I even passed up a slow moving car, I think it was a Volkswagon. I recall the startled look on the driver's face as I silently sailed by his sputtering bug. We were both amazed. As I slowed down later Vic was following along right behind me wearing a big grin from ear to ear. He couldn't help having seen me pass that car.

I pulled down a side street and Vic came along side me and let me know that I had gotten up to a whopping 45 mph! This seemed like a great way to spend an otherwise dull evening. For some reason I wasn't yet satisfied. Even 45 mph wasn't fast enough. I must have been clearly out of my mind that night, but I wanted to see if I could go over 50 mph. Vic, being none the wiser, quickly agreed and we laughed some more and decided we should have at least another go at it.

Back to Bayshore Drive we went. Traffic seemed unusually light for 11;00 P.M. There we were again, in the middle of the street ready for another challenging run. For some reason, the danger factor never crept into our fiendish fun, and we didn't realize that either of us could be involved in a tragic accident as a result of such foolhardiness.

I threw caution to the wind as I steadied my position at the right rear side of the Plymouth. Lets go! I yelled! We crept forward, slowly at first as Vic decided not to floor it right off. My grip tightened as the gentle breeze smacked me right in the face. We were off once more, darting in and out of the glow of the streetlights that lined the road. As the speed increased the gentle breeze began to feel like a full-blown gale and it began to buffet me as my sweaty hands clenched their holds. 30,,, 40,,, 45… miles per hour.

I vividly remember how difficult it was to hold on to the car and steer the bikes handlebars straight ahead at the same time. I hunched down into a racer's position. The headwind was becoming almost too much to control. My eyes felt as if they were being pushed back in their sockets. As Vic reached 50 miles per hour something happened!

All of a sudden the front wheel of my bike began to shimmy and vibrate back and forth. As this happened, a humming grinding sound came from the area of the wheel bearings. I instantly thought to

myself, this is it! I'm finished! Curtains! What a way to go-splattered all over the road at seventeen!

Just then, as fast as the wheel problem began, it miraculously and mysteriously ceased! The entire episode lasted only seconds, but to me, it seemed like hours.

Vic must have sensed that something was wrong, because he slowed down when he saw that I didn't let go of the car when he reached 50 miles per hour. I was still hanging on, frozen in position. In a brief moment I came to my senses. Vic finally brought the car to a halt and immediately jumped out and ran around to see how I was. He seemed quite shaken.

I was speechless, and later he told me that I was as white as a ghost. We stood there for a while contemplating just what took place, and we finally realized what a foolish deed we did. We vowed never to even think about such nonsense ever again.

I was in no condition to ride my bike home that night. My legs would not stop trembling, so Vic kindly threw my bike in his trunk and drove me around the block from my house and let me off.

On the way home I kept repeating the circumstances of what had happened earlier, about the vibration and the noises coming from the front wheel, and about the problem mysteriously going away. He listened attentively and shrugged his shoulders sympathetically and tried to console me by saying how lucky I was, not to have been killed. Nobody could survive a spill under those conditions.

Little did I know, that very fortunately, that night I was also being "watched"! Sunday I got up early and decided to go down to the neighborhood park to play some football. I was only trying to fool myself, for I really hoped that perhaps my space friend would be there. The park was one of our favorite meeting places, but I never know which one he would be at when we had our enlightening meetings.

I rode my bike over and it functioned perfectly well, unlike the night before. Sure enough, he must have known I would be coming to the park, for there he was, standing under a large oak tree, over in a vacant corner of the park.

I noticed he wasn't wearing his familiar warm smile as I sheepishly approached him. First off, in a rather stern voice that I had never heard him use before, he asked me how my bicycle ride was last night. I knew then what the whole deal was all about. I could hardly face him eye to eye. I felt ashamed and guilty, and I admitted the

stupid thing I had done. He reprimanded me in a low and considerate tone of voice, unlike what my parents would have used under the circumstances. He said that it just so happened that he was "watching" me last night, and that he got very angry that I was behaving irrationally for my intelligence. He informed me that when the front wheel of my bicycle was about to come apart, due to the bearings severely overheating, he had to instantly "Pull a few strings", and prevent a tragic accident from occurring. He told me that if he wasn't aware of what was going on last night I would have been killed instantly upon hitting the pavement.

It didn't seem like he was lecturing me, but rather he was appealing to my better judgment, which I had put aside that night. He told me never to take unnecessary risks, and besides he would not always be "watching". I completely understood, and told him I learned a great lesson from the whole experience. I thanked him for saving my life.

I PERCEIVE A PAST LIFETIME OF MINE

Early one morning in the Summer of 1981, I slowly awoke from a moving, vivid dream, the tail end of which, I was able to pull from my subconscious through to my conscious before it fleeted away into the reaches of my groggy mind.

I recall that my dream was very distinct and razor sharp in every detail. It was if the scenes in the dream were like huge color photographs that I could examine for a short time before they came alive again and started playing like a moving picture.

While the last few frames were still freshly imprinted in my mind, I arose from my bed and immediately grabbed a sketch pad and pencil and quickly began drawing the likeness of a person whom I believe was actually me in a past lifetime.

The setting was a quaint and colorful coastal fishing village nestled against the lower slopes of a tall, snow-capped mountain that seemed to overlook an immense inland waterway.

I feel that the region was somewhere in Scandinavia, perhaps Norway of Denmark, and the village as situated at the mountain base of a fjord. The time period struck me as being in the 1100s A.D.

I could see that the season was Winter, for the people in the streets were all bundled up in warm clothing, and I noticed there were patches of snow lying on the ground about the town, although the snow did not cover the ground entirely

My point of focus in this dream is from a bird's eye view vantage point hovering low above the village. As I looked up from studying the features of the village and out across the vast stretch of water, I could see a tall mountain chain on the other side, with its base of sheer cliffs rising from the waters.

The sky is deep blue with lots of white, fluffy clouds. The air is breezy, cold and brisk, and I can actually, somehow, feel it whistle about my face as I continue to hover motionless above the little town watching its inhabitants scurrying about their business.

Something down below catches my attention and I am drawn to a small cobblestone dwelling in a narrow street, It is as if my consciousness suddenly became a zoom lens and I find myself gazing in the window of some sort of shop

I see through an open window, a rather tall, shaggy-haired man working at some occupation in the shop. There are other people in there with him. They seem to come and go from the shop quite frequently. The man appears to be young, perhaps in his thirties, strong and muscular-looking, and he has a full curly brown beard. He is dressed in what looks to be some sort of brown leathery jacket and matching baggy pants. He has on rather thick, almost knee-length boots that appear to be made of many wraps of leather or cloth which is held together on his legs by being tied with thin rope.

Apparently the man is in his place of business. I can see that he makes some kind of item by hand which he in turn sells to the people of the village. Upon closer inspection I try very hard to see what it is that he makes, but that part of the picture and the dream begins to become fuzzy and blurry.

Then I feel my consciousness somehow being withdrawn from my vantage point outside the shop, and I am suddenly swept up in a vertical movement as If I were in a helicopter that just took off straight up. In a flash I am now above the town, at the point where I recall the whole episode. I take one last glance around, but the view somehow starts to dissolve before my dream eyes, and the next thing I know I am sitting up in bed with notebook in my hand making notes of my dream and a rough sketch of perhaps the way I once looked about 800 years ago in a far away land.

WHERE DID MY SOUL COME FROM?

I asked my space friend if he knew where my soul came from, since I recalled him telling me that human souls never originated from planet Earth.

He was very selective about telling me what he knew of my soul history. He said that at this time in my life it would be best not to reveal any specific details concerning my past lives because I had not yet reached a level of awareness where I could effectively deal with incidents and events from my past lives and understand their true meanings. He said that telling me of such things could have harmful ramifications concerning my choosing my future, and that I could be unduly influenced by things I could not yet grasp.

He explained, as I grew older, and spiritually more progressed, how glimpses of such past life experiences can, on occasion when conditions are right, be released from deep within my subconscious memory. In my memory are all the complete records of all my physical incarnations and much more in regards to other aspects of my psyche, but a self-imposed barrier protects my hands from knowing about them. However, I was told that should I choose not to consciously pursue and explore this aspect of my psyche, such mental releases would probably never occur, due to the blockage, and I would never be aware of such experiences until after I experienced physical death again.

What information he did reveal to me was somewhat of a general nature. He said that previous to my many Earth lifetimes, I had lived on the planet Mars. He would not give me any information prior to that time, but he said that at that stage of my spiritual development, I lived in a world much more technologically superior to the world I live in now, and that I engaged in space travel. However, at that time, my total experience was lacking in certain areas of development that only incarnations on this particular Earth plane could offer and satisfy.

Mainly, these circumstances had to do with working relationships and associations with other consciousnesses (souls) who had also chosen to incarnate on Earth for similar reasons now. In other words, there were many lessons and situations awaiting me to be learned on Earth that so far has covered about 100,000 years. The more lessons learned in life, the more complete and whole a soul becomes, due to the absorption of a multitude of experiences and expressions. The number of lifetimes lived on a planet does not necessarily have any relationship to the number of lifetimes necessary to fulfill certain self obligations and associations, however. What one person learns in one

lifetime, another may require dozens of lifetimes to accomplish. Some may find enjoyment in repeating lifetimes involving certain circumstances over and over again, slightly changing things here and there, and relishing every moment of them.

In my case, I was told that I had lived lifetimes in Atlantis, in Egypt, in Greece, in the Roman Empire, and in Central America. Also many lifetimes in Europe before choosing to be born as myself in America in 1944. I was utterly amazed to hear all this strange and surprising information, and that I had been both a man and a woman, switching sexes back and forth throughout my incarnations whenever I chose.

I was also told that upon choosing, I could create a life situation on another planetary system whenever I chose, having had completed my commitments to all concerned on this planet. I promptly asked if I could choose to live on Venus. He smiled and said, yes, but it was not that easy, for I would have to select a time period on Venus in which to project my consciousness into, and this would have to be worked out, generally, in the period between lifetimes, where I would receive council from other aspects of my soul/consciousness. I wanted to know if it was imperative that I had to wait until I was dead to start things rolling in that direction, and I learned that I could, in fact, initiate proceedings in that direction during my dream stat, since I was aware of the possibility of such happening. Because of my meetings with my space friend, and my receptiveness to this wonderful information, I had given myself a head start already in the programming of my future lifetimes. Perhaps this life is my jumping off point from Planet Earth. Perhaps not.

In further explanation, my space friend told me that he, as well as inhabitants of Venus, Mars, Saturn, and other advanced planetary societies naturally possessed what we on Earth would term a kind of reincarnational depth perception. This ability is but a small aspect of their greater mental capabilities, and they can experience reincarnational recall upon reaching physical maturity.

He said that the term, reincarnation only refers to past physical lives and experiences, and that everyone, simultaneously has also their future incarnations which are in the fluid, or changeable state. He tolee me that he was well aware of the important things – lights, of his own past lifetimes, as well as some of his probable future incarnations. He elaborated that it is in choosing a future incarnation that he has creative freedom of expression in determining what he

wants to do in that particular lifetime. There is so much to do and experience, in physical bodies, as no matter how meticulously maintained, they do not last indefinitely, so such experiences must be selected and programmed to cover many lifetimes, which can number well into the hundreds and beyond, just for one planet with all its possible realities.

I asked him why then does he continue as a physical being after all his many lifetimes on so many planets. He said that he still felt that he was not yet ready to put the physical aspect of existence and experience behind him, because at this point he still greatly enjoyed expressing his consciousness through a physical vehicle. He said that his consciousness was not trapped in his body, but that he could, whenever he wanted, project his consciousness out of his body and travel anywhere he desired instantly. He said that he even visits dimensions of reality where it is not possible to take a body along.

He told me that he spends much of his time exploring these other dimensions and realities of existence, and he engages in communications with intelligent consciousnesses whom he has thus encountered there.

He said that such conversation further enlightens him on subjects on which he is seeking knowledge. This type of communication was difficult to explain, but it was something like plugging into a vast computer storehouse of conscious knowledge and having a personal conversation with an aspect of an infinite energy gestalt of personality. He said that such an involvement with the energy gestalts was a very stimulating and rewarding experience, and that even people on Earth have very similar experiences when they enter the dream world when they sleep. However, because of their lesser awareness of their understanding of their own true reality, the communications are often distorted, or unclear. Many dream messages are couched in symbolic, abstract terms and this confuses many. Also, much of the time people attribute such dream information as nightmares, or a religious experience, or whatever, because the experience is cloaked by the person's particular belief systems.

Soul/consciousnesses (people) migrate continuously from reality (world) to reality much in the same way the early pilgrims and pioneers explored and settled new and uncharted vistas. And we continue to do this today.

WILL THERE BE A WORLD FAMINE?

[As anyone can see, with the still growing world population, and the lesser growing food supply, which has finite limits, the world is now nearing a food crisis of international proportions. We all can see the result if the population explosion is not controlled. Nature will just balance itself by starving off the excess population. But does this really have to happen? Edward James' Venusian friend offered an alternative solution that might give us more time to solve the problem if we are working toward a solution ourselves. Let us see. -Ed.]

One time my space friend and I were discussing the topic of the Earth's dwindling food supply in light of its ever increasing population. He told me that concerned people of neighboring planetary systems, as well as the Venusians, Martians and Saturnians, have periodically met to discuss a possible contingency plan that, if implemented, could quickly alleviate world famine. However, he made it very clear to me that for the present time, and the near future, the inhabitants of this planet would have to work out their own solutions for providing themselves with food.

I thought to myself, the Earth's population is already well outstripping it's food production. I knew that such a problem was not quite apparent in say, the United States, but was more pronounced in other areas of the world, like Africa, India and parts of Asia and others.

I was told that depending of which course of circumstances and events the mass population of Earth would choose to take, there is a possibility that the space people can be of assistance to the people of Earth in regard to introducing this alternative food source. This had something to do with the mass consciousness (every ones thoughts, feelings and intentions) of Earth gradually becoming conditioned and ready to believe in the possibility of intelligent life on other planets. People have to be in a mentally susceptible state of consciousness in order for the space people to make their presence known on a large scale, otherwise, such a traumatic revelation could only lead to mass panic and conflict. This the space people do not want, and if the time is not quite right, they will continue to watch from the sidelines as they have done for thousands of years already.

I asked that if it was going to take a long time for Earth to become conditioned to accepting extraterrestrials, why don't the space people just secretly come down to Earth in a remote region and leave this food somewhere so it can be discovered and grown now, when the Earth needs it most. He said that this would be very unwise at this point, because of the hostile nature of most people towards their neighbors.

When the time is right, a certain type of food plant, not indigenous to Earth, would be brought here and directly introduced by members of other planets. The space people would require that the new food plant be equally shared by all counties on Earth, and that no country by itself shall develop a monopoly on its production, storage or distribution. These conditions will be strictly monitored for compliance. Realistically, however, such a plant cannot be introduced on Earth for many more years. Governments are simply not ready yet to mutually share such a commodity, and having the plant now would definitively lead to commercial exploitation. I could not agree with my friend more on their reasons for temporarily withholding this program. What follows is a description of this exciting new plant.

It is an aquatic plant that grows primarily in ocean seawater, which it prefers, but will do well in large freshwater lakes which are not stagnate and have a good water flow. The plant produces food which is considered fruit/vegetable in nature. The plant will not grow in soil.

The plant is extremely hardy and will readily adapt to Earth's ocean environment and sunlight conditions. The fruit is not seasonally produced, as in apples and oranges. Once the plant has reached maturity, it produces fruit continuously for the life of the plant, which runs approximately 20 years. The fruit is nearly round in shape and slightly flattened on the top and bottom. It has a smooth, thin skin-like covering very similar to that of a watermelon, but much stronger. The plant's fruit when ripe, is about the size of a basketball, approximately 10 to 12 inches in diameter, and it weighs an average of 8 to 12 pounds each.

The meat of the fruit is solid in texture similar to a potato or apple, or an eggplant. The plants, along with their fruits, grow in close-knit clusters that float freely on the ocean surface. The clusters are held together by interconnecting systems of vine-like stems. These stems are rather thick, and contain internal air pores that help support the plant on the surface of the water. Near the ends of the stems are the root systems, which dangle, like flowing hair below the surface,

sometimes reaching down 10 to 20 feet. All along the stems profusely sprout long slender green colored leaves that grow both above and below the water. The basketball-like fruit sprout randomly along the stem about every 5 to 6 feet. Each fruit floats in the water about half submerged all along the "mother" stem, and is connected to the stem. The whole plants never reach a maximum length in growth, and can vary from 25 to over 100 feet in length. The plants grow in length continually, but the growth slows down considerably when it reaches about 100 feet.

The fruit is considered the plant's only edible part, but the balance of the plant makes excellent fertilizer for soil plants when it is dried and pulverized. The plant is not directly related to Earth seaweed or algae. This particular plant does not occur naturally, and it is not indigenous to any particular planet. It is a unique, hybridized biological creation developed as a result of a project on the part of the space people to produce a nutritious and prolific source of food. It is actually a biological composite of the desirable characteristics of several similar and related aquatic plants that grow on other planets, but none as yet grow on Earth. The fruit varies in color from completely green to reddish green, to yellowish green.

Marine life does not bother the plant, as fish are not attracted to it or interested in it. The plant thrives in tropic, to semi-tropical climate conditions, and will continually produce fruit all year around. The plant does best in ocean regions that have a constant surface temperature of at least 60 degrees or higher. The warmer the water, the more fruitful the plant is and the faster it grows.

This plant requires very little attention, and does best when just left alone.

The plant obtains its nourishment directly from sunlight and seawater, and its leaves produce chlorophyll much in the same manner as Earth plants do. The plant absorbs much water, through its skin pores, but hardly any salt content, as it was designed to not take in salt. When mature, the fruit can be easily harvested by hand-picking, and it is ready then for immediate distribution and consumption

Like all fruits, it must be consumed in its fresh stage within a few days of harvesting, however, the fruit can be successfully dehydrated, which greatly increases its keeping capacity.

The plant is naturally self-reproducing, and the fruits are off-shoots from the vine. The plants can be propagated from seed contained within the fruit's core. If the ripe fruit is not picked in water, it simply

does what comes naturally. It breaks away from the stem and floats away on its own, and the meat of the fruit in turn nourishes the seeds which then detach themselves from the decomposed fruit and then grow into new plants of their own. Because of this, the plant has very aggressive growth potential and it can quickly proliferate in much the same manner as water hyacinth. The fruit can be eaten in many ways, raw, cooked by boiling, or by baking or frying, etc.

The fruit has a very pleasing taste, unlike any present Earth fruit or vegetable, and it is not in the least, salty tasting. From a nutritional standpoint, the fruit contains almost all the necessary vitamins, minerals and elements that the human body needs.

Plants of this particular nature have not as yet manifested themselves on Earth. However, there is the possibility, through nature, somewhat similar plants could spring into existence at any time if the conditions were right.

The same and similar plants are widely grown and used as a food source on Venus as well as on other planets with oceans. A major advantage of introducing this plant on Earth is that there is ample ocean space available to cultivate it. The introduction of these plants would mean the establishment of both large and small scale ocean farming operations. Water farms could comprise many square miles of fenced, and cross-fenced segments of plant clusters. The farms could be situated not far off shore, and the plant segments could be anchored perhaps to the ocean floor, or to piers, because the plants only occupy up to about 20 feet of water depth.

WHAT IS ENERGY? WHERE DOES IT COME FROM? WHERE DOES IT GO?

Mr. James' Venusian friend went into considerable detail on the answer to this one. In summary he said:

There are many, many forms of energy. You are a physically focused and actualized mass of conscious energy that is constantly growing and revitalizing itself. Your body and mind/consciousness are composed of elements of both physical as well as non-physical energies. In the broad sense, energies are infinite, creative forces which continuously manifest in your reality. Energies are also the non-physical building materials that pervade all existence. Energy can combine with other energy to form new energies. They can consolidate, or congeal together, to form yet more powerful energies that are called gestalts.

Your planet and everything in it is in a constant state of becoming energized. All physical manifestations on the entire planet, from the smallest single cell that comprises plants and animals, from the atoms that make up the elements and minerals, to the organs that form the human body, contain within them energy passageways through which energy enters and leaves. This ever present creative energy is everywhere. It permeates all existence and it consistently encircles the Earth.

The Earth itself is overlaid with an invisible intricate gridwork of intersecting points where vast currents of energy meet and cross paths. Here, energy flows with and through other energies. At such points energy vortexes are formed, which can be likened to extraordinary whirlwinds. These vortexes, as well as the creative energy itself, are not visible to the physical senses. But they are perceivable to those who are psychically sensitive to them. This wonderful energy is in no way harmful, for we are a part of it and it is a part of us.

Immense amounts of energy flow from one reality into another, and from one dimension into another through these vortexes. In other words, these passageways are the connecting points which allow energy to pass into your world. In a way this is very similar to the way the human circulatory system functions.

Newly arrived energy is fresh and recharged, and it instantly mixes and merges with the Earth's existing energy field. You can envision it as a massive waterfall that constantly spills over and down into a

broad river. The waterfall acts as the revitalized energy and the falls itself is the intersecting point or conduit. The water in the river below represents the Earth's energy. The waters flow together and swirl around just like the energies.

At certain passage points weak or depleted energy leaves the Earth's reality, is intermittently reenergized and then enters another reality, or world. This energy gives physicalness to the seeds of Earth. Without it, nothing could live or grow, and the Universe would not exist. This energy resides in the realm of non-time, as there was never a time when it did not exist. This ever present energy was the impetus for all such beginnings, in the beginning of physicalness.

On Earth, once a seed receives this energy, it is used in accordance with its hereditary blueprint for growth and reproduction. The used, or discharged energy then flows toward certain energy vortexes where it leaves the Earth's reality. Such spent energy is attracted to these points and it gravitates to them as it follows a path of least resistance. Again, the used energy is reenergized within the vortex and is then ready to create manifestation in another world.

Within the Earth, all manifestations have imbued within their structure, or form, a system of miniature energy intersection points, just like the planet does. In much the same fashion, through these portals flow the creative energy.

The human body possesses an intricate grid work of such points for attracting and utilizing energy. In the same manner, energy is used by oceans, clouds, trees, insects, animals, and so forth without end. What is generally not known or recognized is that this creative energy can be transferred from one form to another. It can also be done directly, or indirectly. A person can give or receive energy from another. In a similar fashion, elements, minerals, plants and all animals give and receive energy amongst themselves and with other forms.

With humans, this process can be called a healing ability when it is used for attracting positive results. This calls for energy to be channeled through one of the body's many energy vortexes. A spiritually evolved person can attract and use energy directly from the atmosphere, and also through special mind conditioning which involves experiencing altered states of consciousness. Minerals, plants and animals naturally and instinctively perceive this abundant energy and constantly utilize it to their best advantage. This is why they grow and mature more rapidly and have the ability to heal themselves more quickly. The minerals different metabolism

however, requires it to use the energy in a quite different way, which takes much more time.

Thousands of years ago there were civilizations of people living on Earth that made use of this natural energy by devising a system of implanting energy inducing devices on the body in accordance with the energy points. The ancient oriental art of acupuncture utilizes such bodily energy points for healing.

Here, a thin, sharp needle is used as an instrument which becomes a temporary connecting rod through which energy flows. This knowledge was given to ancestors of the Orientals by surviving remnants of lost civilizations who settled in those regions. Fortunately, the technique survived almost intact to present times where it is in current use by certain specialized practitioners. Similar enlightenment was distributed to other cultures on Earth over the past eons, but in time, its knowledge and use was either lost or distorted to ineffectivity.

It is possible for a person to train themselves to make better and more direct use of the creative energy that surrounds us. Through self-induced states of higher awareness they can directly perceive the energy and channel it through themselves [witness the Philippine Healers. –Ed.] This is not to imply that everyone does not use this energy, for if they did not they would not exist. We all unconsciously attract and use the energy, but to a great extent we regulate it by psychologically introducing impediments that restrict its creative and healing abilities. Our beliefs regulate the effectiveness of our energies. Our mind regulates our matter, and that old adage is an absolute law. What we believe in controls and molds what we become, and our energy follows our dictates to the letter. In other words, some people believe certain things (representative) that prevent them from using their body's full energy potential. Whereas other people who acknowledge the existence of the energy, condition themselves to make full use of it. People's bodies instinctively know how to attract and utilize this creative energy, however, people's mental outlook and attitude sometimes becomes a stumbling block that restricts such energy. Negative thoughts adversely affect the body's energy field, out of which possible maladies may result and manifest themselves.

An adept can easily allow the creative energy to become intensified as it flows through the body. In addition such a person can direct the energy to focus on any part of their body or even

objects near the body, Thus, that person gives themselves a physical form as well as a spiritual lift that has many beneficial results. Sometimes they can condition their body to become virtually impervious to outside stimuli. This is why some people can walk over red-hot coals and not be burned, and can be submerged underwater for considerable time without suffering ill effects. This is how martial arts experts accomplish their amazing feats of strength. They all have expert ability in perceiving and utilizing the ever-present energy, even though some of them do not consciously know the mechanics of how it works.

WHAT PURPOSE DID THE GREAT PYRAMID OF GIZA SERVE?

The Great Pyramid of Giza was designed to function as no other pyramid could, in that it was an immense psychic oracle that was used by highly evolved Atlantean and Egyptian priests for receiving information and for perceiving other realities and dimensions. It was a fine tuned instrument that was designed to provide a pathway to other worlds, in the spiritual sense. In other words it represented a mode of access to higher cosmic consciousness. Its builders purposely and precisely oriented it over the center of a highly intensified energy intersection point. At such points are the intersection where energy, both enters and leaves the world. At such points a direct channel can be opened up between realities and the dimensions. Energy intersecting points are fountainheads of unlimited creative cosmic energy. The Great Pyramid still functions today, however its power has been reduced since its huge quartz capstone was broken and removed by vandals thousands of years ago. Despite this, the Great Pyramid still taps energy,

The Great Pyramid was built with the aid of levitation devices brought over and introduced by the Atlanteans who escaped destruction when their island continent was destroyed by volcanic upheaval some 12,000 years ago. Work began on the Great Pyramid about 12,000 years ago, and only a few years were required to complete it. After many centuries, the true use of the Great Pyramid was lost as priest battled priest for control of the holy writings. Thus, in its own time the pyramid became an enigma to future generations of Egyptians. Obsessed with its imposing size and grandeur, later Egyptian kings decreed that their final resting place was to be inside

the pyramids. As a result later kings and members of the royalty were interred within the impregnable pyramids.

The Great Pyramid did not perform any functions of the previous Atlantean pyramids, even though the Atlantean pyramids were also built over energy intersecting points, however they absorbed, stored, generated and released electro-magnetic energy that was used to charge the lighter-than-air ships which were used for transportation. The surviving Atlanteans intended to build such pyramids and such air ships in Egypt, but growing animosity between them and the Egyptian priests prevented it from coming about. The Atlanteans eventually became absorbed within the Egyptian culture and the knowledge was lost in the annals of time.

WHERE DID THE ATLANTEANS COME FROM?

The Atlanetan civilization began on Earth when an immense energy gestalt of non-physical human consciousness chose to become physically actualized on an Island Continent where the Atlantic Ocean is today.

The initial generation of beings actually thought themselves into physical existence in the midst of a lush, green tropical island paradise that was at that time suitable to sustain human life forms.

Following generations of Atlanteans were born as children to their parents, thus their numbers quickly grew. This impetus started over 100,000 years ago.

The Atlantean energy gestalt was comprised of a mass of compatible consciousnesses that had lived considerable time on another planet prior to coming here. This migration of consciousness can be likened to the swarming of bees from one hive to another. In other words, the Atlantean consciousnesses had absorbed all the necessary experience they required on that other planet, and then decided to look for a new home with new surroundings and challenges. To them, the Earth seemed to be as good a place as any to live and grow on.

At that time, the Atlanteans were not the only humans living on Earth. The Lemurian civilization preceded them by over 200,000 years. Even when that civilization came to Earth, there were humans already living here.

The whole gamut of Atlantean experience saw cycles of geological and geographical change affect them and the planet. These changes

were in the form of periodic gradual shifts of the Earth's axis, which caused a chain reaction of volcanic an aquatic activity. This activity frequently changed the position and shape of the land masses. Sometimes those land masses would completely disappear beneath the oceans, and sometimes newly formed land masses would push up through the ocean and islands were born.

One such disturbance occurred about 50,000 years ago when the Atlantean civilization approached its cultural apex. Another upheaval happened about 30,000 years ago. The last cycle of change brought about the entire destruction and inundation of Atlantis. It occurred about 10,000 years B.C.

The deluge (flood) happened at a time when the civilization had run its course of experience, as it had done prior to coming to Earth over 100,000 years before. The Atlantean consciousness was ready to experience another metamorphosis, and the natural earthly cycle of change provided the timely impetus.

ON THE ATLANTEANS

Atlantis was inhabited by all kinds of plants and animals long, long before the Atlanteans came

The Earth's magnetic fields periodically change direction, as it is necessary for the maintenance of planetary well-being to rearrange the physical geography to allow submerged lands to occasionally breath free air again. This natural change is initiated by a reversal of the Earth's magnetic polarity. The changes are activated by the mass-consciousness of the Earth's life forms. The period in years between such changes is not accurately fixed, but are flexible and they can be invoked within certain lengths of time, but sooner of later they must be allowed to come about.

The Atlanteans were fundamentally no different from us as human beings. Their skin pigmentation was of a deep reddish color (typical of the Toltecs). They were not of the existing Indian races at that time, but as remnants of the Atlanteans became absorbed within existing Indian cultures their offspring became today's ethnic Indian races of the Americas. Geneologically speaking, the descending percent of Indian blood within the American Indian culture is very minute as only mere hundreds of Atlanteans became absorbed within them at that time. However, from a metaphysical point of view, many of those Atlanteans chose to be reborn as American Indians over and over again, no matter what physical Atlantean traits were lost through the ages.

Atlanteans developed Atomic Energy and used it for both peaceful as well as destructive purposes.

Atlanteans developed lighter-than-air craft, as well as submarines for travel.

Atlanteans developed radio and television communication very similar to what we have today.

The Atlanteans eventually degenerated and misused and misapplied natural energy for negative purposes. They misused their creative powers as well.

Later on the Atlanteans developed laser guns for mass killing and mounted them on their floating airships.

The complete records of the Atlantean scientific rational are still preserved in secret burial chambers whose location has been long lost. One such place is in the as yet undiscovered Mayan Pyramid deep in

the interior of Yucatan. Another is in a secret chamber vault deep within the Great Pyramid of Giza. Nearby another duplicate set of records was buried not far from the Great Pyramid, and the Spinx was built purposely to guard it. The spinx was built not long after the completion of the Great Pyramid over 11,000 years ago. Other sets of records exist way below the mud and silt of the Atlantic Ocean floor. They were left in various sacred Atlantean libraries that were located in cities that are no more. If any of those ancient Atlantean records were accidentally discovered in the near future, it would require years to decipher them.

The Atlanteans who came to Egypt were instrumental in creating a library in the city of Alexandria, Egypt. This library was to be the repository for records pertaining to the use and attraction of cosmic energy. The knowledge of the use of levitation and pyramid energy was to be preserved in this library for use by future generations of Egyptians. However, such an ideal did not exist. The library was later burned by religious fanatics who thought such knowledge was the work of the Devil.

When Lemuria and MU sank beneath the waters 200,000 years before the coming of the Atlanteans, remnants of that culture escaped destruction by journeying to other lands to the east and to the west. These disposed Lemurians settled in parts of what is now southern California and New Mexico and northern Mexico. Others settled in what is now Peru and Ecuador. Still others settled the regions of where Japan and China are today, and also parts of southeast Asia. The escapees only numbered in the hundreds wherever they went, and they were eventually absorbed within the existing cultures. However, their influence left its mark even to this day. It shows in some styles of oriental architecture, and amazingly enough, there are still standing Central American structures that bear striking resemblance to Lemurian buildings. The know-how to design these buildings was psychically retained by the Lemurians down through countless reincarnational lifetimes. One such example is the priestly retreat of Palenque in eastern Mexico near the Yucatan.

When Atlantean refugees reached the regions of Central and South America – a slow trickling progress culminated in a final deluge some 12,000 years ago. What they found was peoples that were then a matrix of elements of existing cultures and the Lemurian remnants of previous millenniums. The Atlanteans were well aware of this ancestry as they had kept informed of such as they communicated

with their higher cosmic consciousness while in the psychic state. Hence, in time, the newly arrived Atlanteans likewise culturally blended with those peoples, and from them developed the Aztec, the Mayan and the Incan civilizations, the ruined cities of which still remain today.

The first waves of Atlanteans to settle in Egypt were well received. This is because they were very few in number totaling less than 500 who eventually made their way to Egypt over a period of about a thousand years. This time frame is from about 11,500 B.C., which is the approximate year of the final deluge. About 10,000 B.C. work began on the Great Pyramid. During the 100 years following the final deluge, from 10,500 B.C. to 10,400 B.C., the rate of influx of Atlanteans began to alarm the native Egyptians. These struggling Atlanteans had tried to settle in other parts of the world but were eventually discouraged as most of them did not want to live in the midst of savage and lowly evolved peoples. Thousands of Atlanteans made their way to Egypt, and the city that was to become Cairo quickly developed an Atlantean community. Because of this, tension grew between the more advanced Atlanteans and the native Egyptians over diverse differences in lifestyles, religious beliefs and politics. The Egyptian royalty and priests generally favored the more enlightened Atlanteans, and this infuriated the Egyptian commoners.

It was not long before the royalty and the priests began to suspect the Atlanteans were becoming aggressive in their actions and thoughts and subsequently a mass rebellion broke out. The Atlanteans were either imprisoned of killed. However, by then many Atlanteans had already married into Egyptian families and these Atlanteans chose to contain their aggressive behavior and became part of Egyptian life.

The next several thousand years saw the few remaining Atlantean remnants completely diluted within the greater Egyptian civilization. As a result, the Atlantean intellectual and scientific knowledge on the use of cosmic energy likewise became diluted and lost.

Atlantis was a large continent, about the same size as Australia. It had many accompanying out islands of varying sizes, some of which were about the size of New Zealand, and some were as small as the islands of the lesser Antilles. The original shape of Atlantis was almost circular and slightly elongated running north and south. The Atlantean nation occupied the continent for a continuous 100,000 year period. Prior to that the continent itself existed for about 100,000

years having pushed its way through the ocean as a result of Earth changes that had caused the continent of Lemuria to sink.

During the 200,000 years of the existence of the land mass of Atlantis several changes took place. Each brought a degree of physical change to the shape and elevation of Atlantis. These changes to Atlantis took place as a result of volcanic and aquatic actions created by internal pressures that had built up within the Earth whenever the Earth's magnetic poles shifted. The volcanic activity would in turn cause violent magnetic pole shifts. When the Earth's polarity would change , tidal waves would devastate many coastlines all over the world, and shifts in its axis would set off an internal chain reaction that caused fluctuations in the magnetic field. These fluctuations would in turn affect land masses and cause them to conform to the new magnetic polarity. These changes once begun, almost always required thousands of years to complete before the Earth would once again settle down. This period of time can be termed, a natural earthly cycle of change, and the Earth has experienced many of them since its dawn of existence. These physical changes were more frequent before the Earth received its first human occupants.

ON LEMURIA

Prior to Atlantis, the Island Continent of Lemuria experienced very similar and devastating earthly cycles of change. Lemuria was a tremendously large continent that was almost the size of present day Asia proper. The Lemurians never settled the entire continent, but chose to build magnificent cities in the temperate zones near the equator. Which was in a much different position at that time than it is now.

Lemuria occupied an area that stretched from southern California, Arizona, New Mexico, and the western half of Mexico, south to about where Easter Island is today in the South Pacific, west encompassing all of Polynesia and almost touching where Australia and New Guinea are, and running north to near Japan and back east to California. Today all that remains of the continent are the many scattered islands in the Pacific, most of which were Lemurian mountain peaks hundreds of thousands of years ago. Today the only region of Lemuria that did not completely sink and is still above water is the region of the Pacific southwest including the northwestern part of Mexico. There were no Lemurian cities built in this region, however, it was intermittently inhabited, although sparsely, for a long period of time, and no traceable evidence of this human occupation exists today. It is interesting to note that this area was humanly inhabited prior to the coming of the Lemurians by remnants of a much older culture that arrived millions of years previously. The peoples of these earlier cultures all lived in caves and crude huts and hunted for food.

END OF CONTACTS

Sadly, this was to be our last meeting for some time. My friend told me that his services are needed in "other" areas, and that our association has come to a close. At least not permanently, but he said it would be many years before we did meet again.

I was so taken aback by this revelation I didn't even think to record that particular date, the day of our final meeting. I do know it was the first week of December, because my parents had just put up and decorated our traditional Christmas tree.

It had been the greatest ten months of my life, and I cherished every moment my friend and I were together. It was such an exciting and enlightening period – it had completely changed my life, to say the least.

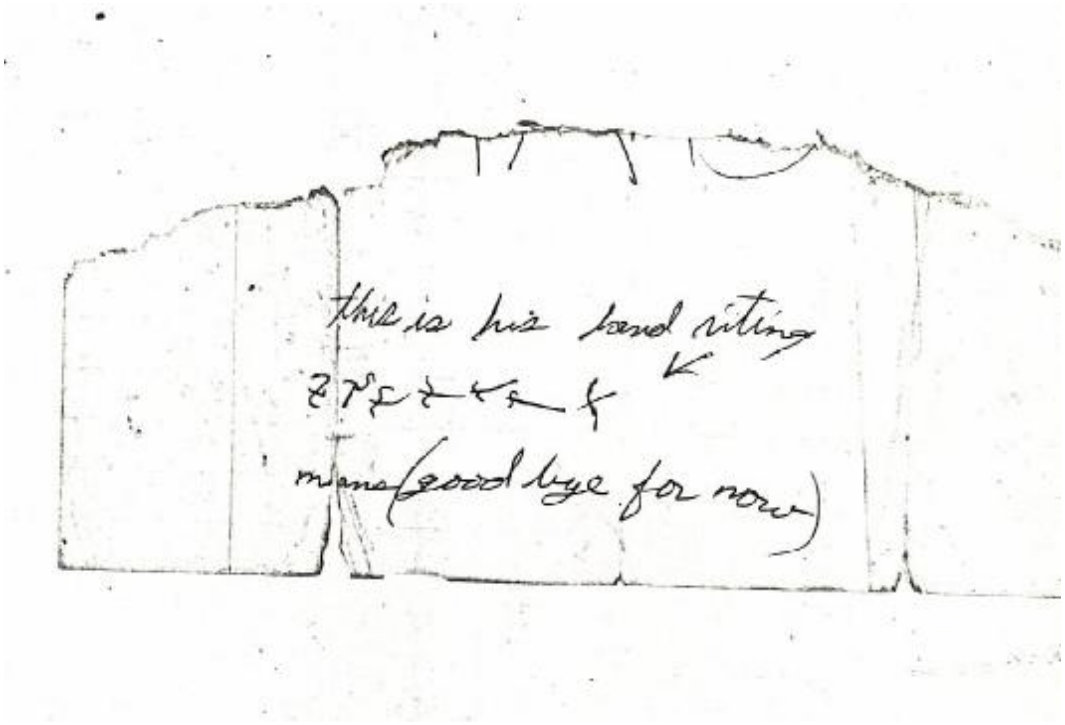
As a going away gesture, he volunteered to write me a note in his very own Venusian handwriting! A lump was in my throat, and I felt like I would cry, or something, but the knowledge and wisdom I had received from him over the past ten months gave me courage to nullify such emotions because I well understood, there is no such thing as goodbye – only farewell, for we shall meet again. He confirmed my thoughts, and agreed. He asked for my notepad. I handed it over to him and my ballpoint pen. He quickly scribbled some funny-looking characters on my pad and gave it back to me. I noticed that he had trouble making the last figure, or word, he wrote, due to my pen messing up. I mentioned it to him and we both had a laugh.

I asked him what it meant after I looked at it. He related that it meant good-bye for now in Venusian written language. And that this is the closest translation he could offer. He said that he, and other Venusians do not actually write any more, in their own communications. Having to do such has not been in use on Venus for many, many thousands of years according to our time reference.

We then shook hands, said our goodbyes, and I turned slowly and started to walk away. I got about 40 or 50 feet and decided to turn back and wave to him and get one more glimpse – but he was not there! He vanished! Into thin air! I raised my hand anyway and waved.

I walked slowly home. I felt as if I had lost my best friend, as such feelings were natural, but I knew and understood. I had found my answers! And it was real!

This little piece of Paper with his handwriting on it has always been one of my most coveted possessions. I have saved it through all those years, and much of that time it was kept folded up in my wallet. I showed it to no one. Anyway, what could be proved by it? It was just a few squiggly marks on paper. Here is that note –



THE ULTIMATE MEDIUM

OTHER E-BOOKS

We have the following E-Books now available on my website as follows: www.ufophotoarchives.org and also in mini-CD format for $15.00 each plus postage per package of up to 4 E-Books per package posted via Priority Mail.

UFO Photo collections on CDs are now $ 25.00 each. They average 100 full color UFO photographs per CD collection (One has 76, another 137).

NEW ELECTRONIC BOOKS

The Library Format of the Future

We are being driven to the new E-Book format by circumstances more or less beyond our control. The rising costs of publishing and good paper have raised the direct outlay of costs necessary to produce a paper style book dramatically.

On the other hand the reduced cost of producing this new E-Book has come down considerably and the growing prevalency of personal home computers to read them has gone up measurably. W can foresee a time in the near future when every home will have a personal computer of some kind.

The E-Books are small and compact, and can even be carried in a shirt pocket. A whole library can be stored in a cigar box.

And an unmistakable advantage is the digital nature of the medium. The text and content can be manipulated, plus there are no restrictions on color. Every photograph, painting, sketch and diagram can be reproduced in full color and clarity. The digital nature of this medium allows large magnification of detail and full control of color, tone, texture, and the content of the illustrative material.

Everything can be printed out in hard copy as desired in full color and in any size.

Thus we see a brilliant future for this format and we offer the following books never published before as starters. These may also be read and downloaded from our Web Page listed as www.ufophotoarchives.org.

A mini-disc version is available for $15.00 to $25.00 each plus $3.85 postage for one to four E-Books via Priority Mail. You may order with personal check or Money Order made out to UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES and mailed to same at P. O. Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85731, U. S. A.

A temporary list of new E-Books now available is attached. These are all new books and are not available any place else at this time.

Wendelle C. Stevens

LIST OF E-BOOKS AVAILABLE NOW

A 317 page Electronic Book on 3 ½" Mini-CD format. This is an Autobiography of the Mitchell Sisters of Missouri on their then ongoing contacts with Beings from Mars. The recent near approach by Mars has stimulated much interest in this planet now.

A 413 page book on the First UMMO contacts with Prof, Fernando Sesma in Spain, and ongoing communications with him and others over several years time in Mini-CD format. Many of the original Ummite communications are shown here with translations.

A 232 page autobiographical Electronic Book on the then ongoing romantic ET contacts with a former military man. He was told that he was one of "them" on Assignment here at this time. His romantic visitor was supposedly his wife in another society in Sirius B.

An 80 page autobiographical book on a young college woman's ET relationship of an erotic kind with an exotic human-like visitor from another world, including her trip to his home planet and back. She was taken to his home on the other planet for two days.

A 210 page Electronic autobiographical book on the three day trip aboard a flying disc in East Germany during the cold war period. He ate 7 meals and slept aboard the alien craft. Much careful detail was reported by this otherwise completely uninformed young man. There was no literature on this subject in E. Germany at the time.

A 350 page Electronic version of my unpublished Vol. 3 of my UFO PHOTOGRAPHS AROUND THE WORLD series. All of the color photographs here are digitized for easy downloading. All who want top quality real UFO photographs will be satisfied here.

A 350 page Electronic version of my unpublished Vol. 4 of my UFO PHOTOGRAPHS AROUND THE WORLD series. All of the photographs here also are digitized for easy working. These are gallery quality UFO photographs in full color.

A 285 page reissue in Electronic Book format of my earlier UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET ITIBI-RA, now sold out and also very scarce. The whole book is here in a pocket sized Mini-CD. The Itibi's maintained plantations in S. America for the purpose of hybridizing plant stocke from Earth with their from home.

A 212 page reissue in Electronic Book format of my earlier popular UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET ACART, now sold out and very scarce. The whole book is here in a pocket sized Mini-CD, including all the original sketches. The abductee lived 8 days on the Acart planet before being returned home.

A 221 page reissue in Electronic Book format of my earlier popular UFO ABDUCTION AT BOTUCATU, now sold out and very scarce. The whole book is here with sketches as translated directly from Portugese. The contactee was taken to another occupied planet where he stayed overnight.

A 157 Page Electronic Book, an autobiography by two individuals describing their abduction, car and all in Brazil and their extensive discussions aboard the alien spacecraft, and subsequent visits by those alien visitors from a planet they called Klermer.

A 104 page Electronic Book of 100 of the best of the best UFO color photographs worldwide, in full color, in digital format for best manipulation by computer. Many of these were once also published in the Annual UFO Calendars I formerly put out.

$25.00

A 104 page Electronic Book of 100 of the best of the best UFO color photographs in series, worldwide and in full color, digital format for copying and manipulation by computer.

$25.00

An 80 page Electronic Book of 76 of the best of the best Joe Clower and friends UFO photographs taken over the last ten years, some of which were published in my Annual UFO Calendars.

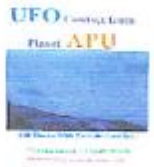
$25.00

A 130 page book of the best 125 of the best of the "Billy" Meier UFO photographs made in Switzerland in 1975 and 1976. Some of these also were featured in my Annual UFO Calendars.

$25.00

All of the above may be ordered for $15.00 each except As marked from UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES, P.O. Box 17206, Tucson, AZ, 85731, U. S. A.

A 120 page Electronic Book, autobiography by Oswald Gonzalez describing his ongoing personal contacts since age 5 with human beings from a planet they called Nep-4. As he aged he began keeping notes on dialogue, 12 notebooks full + photos.



A 140 page Electronic Book, autobiography of Vlado Kapitanocvic, plant foreman of a Hydroelectric Power Generator whose contacts began at the Dam and continued for years. These human Ets said they came here from a planet they call APU. They treated Altiplano Indian Shepherds in Peru.

A 120 page biography of the contacts of Raphael Chacon with beings who said they came from their and his home planet ZETI, which they then proceeded to demonstrate to his satisfaction and he went home with them. Their people had played many roles in Earth ancient past history

A 118 page Electronic Book describing the contacts and trip to planet BAAVI by an Algerian Mr. Y who brought back sketches, writings and books from the alien planet for us to study and evaluate.

A 137 page Electronic Book by Lloyd Zirbes of Minnesota describing his many years ongoing contacts with beings from the Alcyon System in the Pleiades who were here carrying out their Project REDEMPTION for Earth.

A 125 page Electronic Book by a Cherokee Indian Maiden of North Carolina who was being repeatedly contacted by a very exotic alien being who said he came from Beyond Rigel. She provided many sketches and diagrams.

A 94 Page Electronic Book on "Billy" Meier's contacts with Asket of the DAL Universe who prepared him for contacts with the Pleiadians later in life. Includes photographs of the DAL ships in flight and much dialogue with Asket.

A 153 page Electronic Book on the alien UFO activities at Dulce, New Mexico and their underground operation there. Includes many sketches and diagrams of the operations and facilities, and an actual photograph of an alien ET.

A 68 page Electronic Book of photographs of the controversial Pleiadian Beamship Variation V, as photographed by Eduard "Billy" Meier in the Swiss countryside near his home. Consider the difficulty of building such a model, even with both hands and jigs.
$25.00

A 400 page Electronic Book version of the Messages from the Pleiades, Vol. 1, originally published in 1980, all dialogue with the ETs. This version also has all the photographs digitized in full color for better viewing. **$25.00**

ORDER DIRECTLY FROM

UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES
P.O. Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85731, USA

www.ufophotoarchives.org

s18195a@aol.com

$15.00 Each for Books, $25.00 each for Photo Collections
Mail Check or Money Order plus $1.00 postage per order

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET VENUS
We Are Not Alone

By

Edward James – Wendelle Stevens

ISBN 0-934269-55-6

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

After a series of visual sightings of silvery flying discs in the sky, young High School Student Edward James (a pseudonym) was deliberately met by an alien ET being who encountered him early in the foggy morning of 7 February 1962, on the shores of Biscayne Bay at Miami, Florida.

He Addressed him by the boy's first name and said, "We have been watching you for some time." He told the boy that his interest in the flying saucers was what attracted their interest and they decided to contact him directly for personal interaction. The alien visitor said that he came here from the planet we call Venus.

He said that people of Earth could not perceive or "see" what their reality of Venus was like, because it was actually in a slightly different dimension from ours. They would not, in their natural dimension, be visible to Earth eyes, but that with their extended range of perception, they could easily enter and leave our Earth reality, which he was doing now. He said the people of Earth were not yet ready to understand this process. He said that they are not the only others who are monitoring our slow progress in evolution here on Earth. He offered to answer questions from the young Earth boy as best they could be explained in Earth language, which was highly deficient for some explanations.

The direct face-to-face contacts went on for nearly a year during which more than 40 long meetings took place and much was discussed and explained. The coming and going of the great Earth civilizations of the past such a those of Mukulia, Lemuria, Atlantis, and other great civilizations that have come and gone were discussed in detail. The high levels of technology achieved in some of those civilizations, such as air and underwater travel, electrical marvels etc., and their self-destructions from within by their own power hungry elite is about to be repeated and they hoped we had learned our lesions from the past and could escape this great loss again.

The great mystery of Coral Castle, just south of Miami, is explained to the boy in detail, and I found that great mystery and its solution so simple as to be amazing.

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET KORENDOR
ANOTHER ADVANCED SOCIETY

By

ROBERT P. RENAUD -- GABRIEL GREEN
WENDELLE C. STEVENS

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

An eighteen year old Ham Radio Operator and Electronics Inventor in Massachusetts, tuning in to an annoying beep in the 25 meter band on his short wave radio, was surprised to discover that somebody was trying to get his attention and talk to him. Having succeeded, they also gave him instructions on how to modify his radio set to facilitate this in radio, and later on in TV.

That opened an extensive ongoing dialogue with them that eventually resulted in face-to-face meetings, and his even going on trips into space with them. They said they came from a planet they called Korendor, some 400 light years from our own Sun. They were studying our level of evolution in intelligence some 3,000 years after their turn at our level of progress.

They belonged to a Confederation of planets that they said one day we would also join if we did not eliminate ourselves first.

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET NORCA
THE SHOCKING TRUTH

By

H. Albert Coe – Wendelle Stevens

ISBN 0-934269-59-9

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

Young H. Albert Coe on a fishing trip to Canada, rescued a man, who turned out to be an alien ET visitor. A friendship subsequently grew up between them. The visitor said he was from a planet he called NORCA in another solar system. Those humans left their own planet when their resources began to run out and came to our solar system, landing on Venus and Mars first where they eventually set up new colonies and began developing the resources of their new homes. They possessed marvelous technologies which they brought with them including vast interplanetary travel capabilities, some of which they shared with their new neighbors, who eventually developed spacecraft and learned interplanetary travel as well.

After Albert met and married his girl friend they would meet the visitor together. The visitor always had o lower his vibrational rate to become tangible to us in our society, something which he could easily do. This is one reason why we do not see the life wave evolving on Venus now, because of our own limited range of perception.

Albert was repeatedly picked up and taken on trips with those ETs, and once they took him to see their own depleted planet, a fate in our near future if we do not learn to properly husband and protect our resources. They sought to hopefully guide us in saving our planet if we would just listen to the result of our activities today if unchanged.

NEW UFO BOOK

The BLUE PLANET Project

Anonymous

HUMAN INTEREST

This is the mysterious document received by Prof. A. J. Gevaerd from Brazil, by EXPRESS MAIL at the Oasis Resort Hotel in the small town of Mesquite, Nevada, where he was a guest speaker at the famous INTERNATIONAL UFO CONGRESS in 1995.When he opened the 11" x 14" one inch thick package, there was a 180 page report on the UFO activities of the U. S. Government over the previous ten years, including the then little known facilities at area %1 in Nevada, those activities at Los Alamos and also at Dulce, New Mexico.

We watched those described events revealed one by one over the next ten years, slowly confirming the contents of this document, including some of the discoveries of Dr. Richard Boylan such as the Star Wars City, The secret Space Academy in Colorado, Companies participating in our own disc development program, the comprehensive activities at Dulce Base in New Mexico.

The originator of this document was a U. S. Government insider who became disenchanted at the pervasiveness of the activities and the brutality of its directors and left his highly paid and important inside job, and immediately became the "hunted", on the run for his life. He has left this country and is in hiding with a new identity in a foreign country, unknown to us at this time.

The gradual confirmation of many things he said ten years ago is what has now prompted me to release this document for all to read. I have no way to verify the truth of any of it. You may now judge for yourself.

EARTH COSMOLOGY

THE EFFECTS OF THE GIANT "DESTROYER" COMET

This work is compiled and prepared by one Mr. Larry Driscoll, a self styled Student and Advocate of the "Billy" Meier contact material. He reads and translates from the original German Transcripts himself, and has gone to great pains to collect and correlate a particular aspect of the most voluminous amount of Contact Notes now accumulated.

ISBN 0-934269-41-6

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO Contact Fm Beyond RIGEL
A CHEROKEE GIRL'S ODDESY

EXTENSIVE DISCUSSION ABOARD

Lucius Farish – Wendelle Stevens- Phyl Pierceall

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

An ethnic Cherokee American Indian girl is abducted from her home in full view of her mother, was taken aboard a hovering flying disc, examined, and was then shown around the craft and allowed to ask questions, of which she asked many good ones and was told and shown answers to many of the questions and other things.

She observed amazing technology and in answer to her many questions was shown remarkable machinery and devices that were also demonstrated for her.

She was told the visitors came from another Galaxy, and because of the vast distances involved, that society maintained an operating base on a friendly planet here in our own Galaxy.

The visitors actually had Green skin and a quite different morphology from our conventional concept of humanity, but they seemed to be quite human in most other respects. There were males and females aboard the visiting craft.

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO the DULCE story
An Incredible Deception

By

Thomas F. Castello – Wendelle C. Stevens

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

Stories of the United States Government contact and involvement with alien extraterrestrial beings have been circulating since the 1960s. There were even rumors of live UFO occupants in the hands of the American Government since the later 1940s when the four occupants of the Socorro recovery in 1 June 1947 were taken alive. You saw one on the autopsy table in the Santilli film, that injured one that was killed at the scene by a sentry.

Paul Bennewits, an Albuquerque businessman, flying his own airplane, claimed he filmed and photographed flying discs over the Archuleta Plateau above Dulce. He reported them to his district's Senator Schiff who launched an investigation and died before he finished it.

Thomas Castello, a government employee at the Dulce underground facility at the Archuleta site claimed he left during an underground firefight between U. S. Government forces and the Alien ETs operating there and remained on the run for years. He died on the run. His story, recently released by the CONSPIRACY JOURNAL completes the circle of evidence supporting the incredible Dulce Story. Now we have to wonder how much more there is to this that we simply do not know. Stay Tun

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM ALCYON
FALLING BODIES THEORY

Long Ongoing Instruction Aboard

Lloyd Zirbes – Wendelle Stevens

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

These ET visitors from Alcyon in the Pleiades Star Cluster repeatedly took Lloyd Zirbes of St. Cloud, Minnesota aboard their craft and taught him the failings of our present sciences and technology in understanding the great damage done and still being done to our planet by our misuse of the atom. They imparted to him aboard their ship, the knowledge of what we are doing to our planet in the hopes that we will come to our senses and try to save what is left.

They also taught him a new concept of physics that may help us to better understand our suicide.

NEW UFO BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET BAAVI IN PROXIMA CENTAURI SUN SYSTEM

ASSEMBLED BY

WENDELLE C. STEVENS

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

The BAAVIAN extraterrestrials have made contact with terrestrial humans a number of times in the past. In 1964 they took Monsieur Y. from the Algerian Desert to their home planet BAAVI for two months stay, living among them and working with them, where they taught him their language, mathematics, sciences, philosophy, etc., which he brought back to Earth when he returned.

Mn, Y.s Contact Notes filled twelve volumes of thick notebooks covering the exended time of his ongoing contacts.

The extraterrestrial's home planet, which they call BAAVI, orbits in a family of cold planets around the Proxima Centauri star in the constellation Centaurus, 4.3 light years from our own sun.

Language scholars studying the BAAVIAN language brought back by Mn. Y. say it has all the characteristics of a useful language system and was probably not a new contrived language created by anyone here.

ISBN 0-934269-46-7

NEW BOOK

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET APU

100 HOURS WITH ETs

By

Vlado Kapetanovic – Wendelle Stevens

HUMANITARIAN INTEREST

This is a case of repeated ongoing extraterrestrial visits to the Indian shepherds of the Peruvian Altiplano to heal the ill and injured where they have no other real medical support. They perform rescues where necessary, and rain when needed. They have and use marvelous devices and equipment. These human visitors can fly individually in their marvelous suits, and they use a variety of different craft in their operations. They have been coming here for a very long time, and are known among the Indians as the BROTHERS FROM THE SKY.

ISBN 0-934269-38-6

UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET ZETI IN ORION

16 October 1979, Marana, Arizona. Raphael Chacon in front of his modest mobil home where all this began and where most of his ET abductions took place before his willing departure for his ET home.

GOING "HOME"?

WENDELLE C. STEVENS

ISBN 0-934269-39-4

- Adult men carried away never returned
- Unusual ET spacecraft abducted them
- Each led to believe he was one of them

UFO Contact From Planet VENUS

We Are Not Alone

Edward James – Wendelle Stevens

Venus in Earth Vision – below the clouds

- **Venus and its people**
- **Spacecraft and Interstellar Travel**
- **God and the Space People**
- **Colonization of Earth**

ISBN 0-934296-55-6